



NATIONAL GUARD

1938

of the United States

State of

NORTH CAROLINA



HISTORICAL ANNUAL
worldwartwoveterans.org



NATIONAL GUARD
of the
STATE OF
NORTH CAROLINA
1938

worldwartwoveterans.org

worldwartwoveterans.org



STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
RALEIGH

CLYDE R. HOEY
GOVERNOR

A PERSONAL WORD

I wish to express my high appreciation of the service rendered the State by the National Guard. It is a source of gratification to know that this splendid military organization is available for duty in any hour of crisis. I am happy that no occasion has arisen to require the service of the Guard thus far during this administration and I sincerely hope that these peaceful conditions may continue at all times, but this does not diminish the feeling of security which the whole State enjoys by reason of your splendid organization and its capacity to preserve peace and good order in periods of stress and danger, and protect the rights of all the people in their person and property.

The National Guard is the first arm of the military force for our National defense and I am particularly proud of its achievements in the past and its present state of efficiency. I wish to offer every encouragement for its proper support and maintenance.

CLYDE R. HOEY

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "Clyde R. Hoey".

worldwartwoveterans.org



CLYDE R. HOEY

Governor of North Carolina

COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF, NORTH CAROLINA NATIONAL GUARD

worldwartwoveterans.org

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA

THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S DEPARTMENT

RALEIGH

worldwartwoveterans.org



M E S S A G E F R O M T H E A D J U T A N T G E N E R A L

The officers and enlisted men of the North Carolina National Guard, through their love of military life and its advantages, and through their patriotism, have moulded an outstanding military organization for the maintenance of order and protection of life and property within our state borders, and as an efficient force, subject to the call of the President of the United States, for national defense.

It is to you, credit is due for the maintenance of the service to which you give your time and energy in the performance of the increasing duties devolving upon you.

To each individual I express my gratitude and extend to all my very sincere and good wishes.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "Paul D. Morris".

Brigadier-General, North Carolina National Guard,
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL.

worldwartwoveterans.org



General Metts was born in Wilmington, North Carolina, on December 17, 1876. He enlisted in the Wilmington Light Infantry, January 9, 1894, serving as First Sergeant during the 1898 Race Riot at Wilmington. Commissioned First Lieutenant, Infantry, April 28, 1899, to November 22, 1901. Commissioned Captain, Infantry, January 17, 1903; Lieutenant Colonel, February 14, 1907. Mobilized for Federal service on the Mexican Border, June 19, 1916; mustered into service on July 20, 1916. Commissioned Colonel, commanding Second North Carolina Regiment, January 15, 1917, while serving on the border. Returned to North Carolina with the Regiment early in April, 1917, going into camp at Goldsboro, North Carolina. Continued in Federal service and in July, 1917, ordered to Camp Sevier, Greenville, South Carolina. Commanded the Camp until the arrival of the General Officers. Upon the organization of the Thirtieth Division under the provisions of GO No. 4, Hq. Thirtieth Division, U. S. A., Camp Sevier, Greenville, South Carolina, September 12, 1917, the Second North Carolina Regiment became the 119th U. S. Infantry, which Regiment Colonel Metts commanded throughout the World War. When the 119th Infantry was mustered out of Federal service, April 6-10, 1919, Colonel Metts was assigned to duty at Camp Headquarters, Camp Jackson, South Carolina, and in July, 1919, was ordered to Washington, D. C., for service with the Operations Branch, General Staff. He was ordered to Jackson Barracks, New Orleans, in December, 1919, and placed in command of the Panama Replacement Depot. Upon completion of this duty he was mustered out of Federal Service on April 24, 1920. Appointed The Adjutant General, North Carolina, June 15, 1920, by Governor Bickett, which office has been held continuously to the present date.

On June 1, 1926, appointed Commanding General, Sixtieth Infantry Brigade, Thirtieth Division, composed of troops of North Carolina and Tennessee National Guard. Resigned this command December 12, 1936. A. E. F., May 11, 1918, to April 18, 1919. Battles credited: Ypres, Defensive Sector; Ypres-Lys Offensive; Somme Offensive. Decorations—Distinguished Service Medal, awarded by GO No. 55, WD, September 9, 1920.

J. VAN B. METTS
BRIGADIER GENERAL

NORTH CAROLINA
NATIONAL GUARD

THE
Adjutant General

worldwartwoveterans.org

Adjutant General's Department



BENJAMIN SMITH
First Adjutant General of North Carolina
1806-1807

ADJUTANTS GENERAL OF NORTH CAROLINA

Name	County	Term
BENJAMIN SMITH	Brunswick County	1806-1807
EDWARD PASTEUR	Craven County	1807-1808
CALVIN JONES	Wake County	1808-1812
ROBERT WILLIAMS	Surry County	1812-1821
BEVERLY DANIEL	Wake County	1821-1840
ROBERT WILLIAMS HAYWOOD	Wake County	1840-1857
RICHARD C. COTTEN	Chatham County	1857-1860
JOHN F. HOKE	Lincoln County	1860-1861
JAMES G. MARTIN	U. S. Army, formerly of Pasquotank County	1861-1863
DANIEL G. FOWLE	Wake County	1863
RICHARD C. GATLIN	U. S. Army, formerly of Lenoir County	1864-1865
JOHN A. GILMER, JR.	Guilford County	1866-1868
ABIEL W. FISHER	Bladen County	1868-1872
JOHN C. GORMAN	Wake County	1872-1877
JOHNSTONE JONES	Wake County	Jan. 1877-Dec. 1888
JAMES DODGE GLENN	Guilford County	Jan. 1889-Dec. 1892
FRANCIS H. CAMERON	Wake County	1893-1896
ANDREW D. COWLES	Iredell County	Feb. 1897-Dec. 1898
BEVERLY S. ROYSTER	Granville County	Dec. 1898-Dec. 1904
THOMAS R. ROBERTSON	Mecklenburg County	Jan. 1905-Mar. 1909
JOSEPH F. ARMFIELD	Iredell County	Apr. 1909-Oct. 1910
ROY L. LEINSTER	Iredell County	Nov. 1910-Aug. 1912
GORDON SMITH	Wake County	Nov. 1912-Jan. 1913
LAWRENCE W. YOUNG	Buncombe County	Jan. 1913-June 1916 Sept. 1917-Aug. 1918
BEVERLY S. ROYSTER	Granville County	June 1916-Aug. 1917 Sept. 1918-June 1920
J. VAN B. METTS	New Hanover County	June 1920

The Adjutant General's Department, next to the constitutional offices, is the oldest department of North Carolina State government. It was created by Chapter XVIII, Section 7, of the Laws of 1806. This law authorized the Governor to appoint an Adjutant General by granting him a commission for that purpose. It prescribed the duties of the Adjutant General to be: to distribute all orders from the Governor, Commander in Chief, to the several members of the state militia; to attend public reviews if required, when the Commander in Chief of the State shall review the militia or any part thereof; to obey all orders from him relative to carrying into execution and perfecting the system of military discipline established by law; to establish and provide blank forms for the different returns that may be required, to explain the principles on which they shall be completed and executed, to demand of and receive from the several officers of the different units throughout the state all proper returns required of the militia under their command, and to require commanding officers to render returns on the militia of their command, reporting the actual situation of their arms, accoutrements, and their delinquencies, and every other thing which relates to the advancement of good order and discipline; to furnish the regular meeting of the General Assembly with proper abstracts or consolidations of such returns along with his report of the general state of the militia, magazines, and military stores and his recommendations to the Commander in Chief, who is required by law to present them to the

General Assembly, of such improvements as he may think necessary for the advancement of discipline and benefit of the militia; to make all necessary returns to the President of the United States; to give information against and prosecute in behalf of the state all officers who fail or neglect their duties as officers or to make proper returns of reports required by the law; to keep a roster of the officers of the state and once every three years to transmit a copy of such roster, certified by him, to the President of the United States, the Governor, and the General Assembly.

The early militia was practically unorganized, being composed of groups of able-bodied men who would voluntarily be called to meet for military training in various sections of the state, often officered by prominent statesmen or scholars rather than soldiers. The Law of 1806 was the first step of organization in the evolution of the early militia to the modern, well organized, and efficient National Guard of today. It established the central control of all officers of state militia and the forms and returns by which this control might be supervised and exercised and up to the present time, this system of control by the Adjutant General's Department has remained fundamentally the same. In spite of this control, early records and historians indicate that the state militia continued poorly organized, trained, and equipped and that military policy and recruiting were matters of local efforts rather than of the Adjutant General, which, together with the destruction and burning of records during the War between the States, was largely

State of North Carolina . . .

responsible for the scarcity of records and rosters of those who served in the War of 1812 and the War between the States.

The next important progressive step was Section 13 of "An Act for the establishment of the North Carolina State Guard" ratified March 12, 1877. This act provided for the first enlistments for a specified length of service of five years, enlistment papers to be made in duplicate, a copy to be filed in the Adjutant General's Department; that all members shall be liable at all times to be ordered into active service by the Commander-in-Chief in time of war, invasion, rebellion, insurrection or riot, and must take oath to that effect; that the State Guard be organized to conform generally to the provisions of the laws of the United States and that the system of organization, discipline, and exercise shall conform as nearly as may be to that of the Army of the United States; the election of officers by written vote of the members of the organization to which they belonged; for regular drill periods, annual inspections and encampments; established prescribed requirements for companies to be accepted as State Guard and which they must maintain or suffer disbandment; charged the Adjutant General with keeping all records of the State Guard, furnishing all blank forms, keeping a roster of the officers, making all necessary returns, and making an annual report to the Commander in Chief; it established the office of the Adjutant General's Department for the purpose of preservation of records of his office and the administration of the State Guard. At the time of this reorganization, there were nineteen armed companies, nine white and ten colored.

These companies were armed and equipped by the Federal Government, which had established a policy, prior to 1861, of furnishing units of State Guards with arms, ammunition and equipment other than uniform.

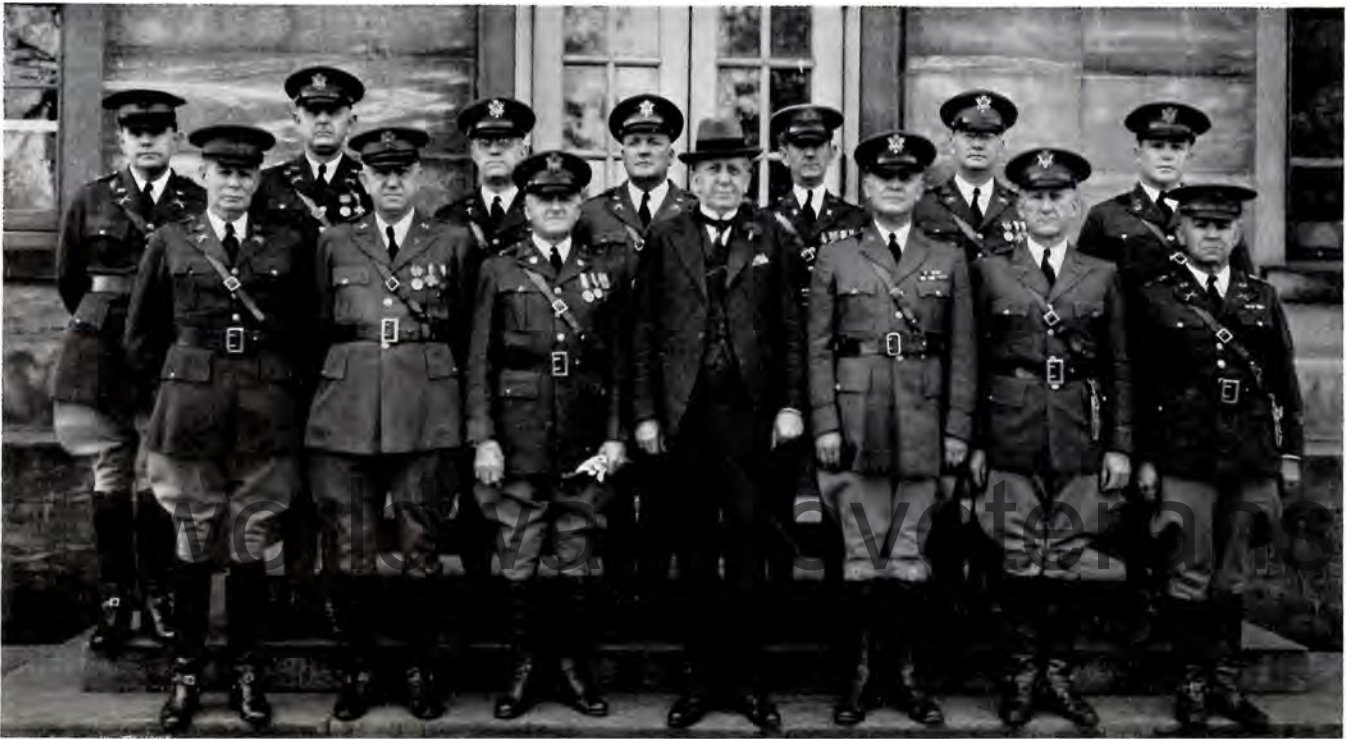
The Act of March 6, 1893, established limitations of ages and physical condition, provided that every able-bodied male citizen should be liable to duty in the militia with certain specified exceptions, provisions of Court-Martials for any officers or men who absented themselves from any military duty, established a Governor's Staff and a State General Staff, exemption of members from jury and road duty, and provided an annual armory rental allowance for all qualified units.

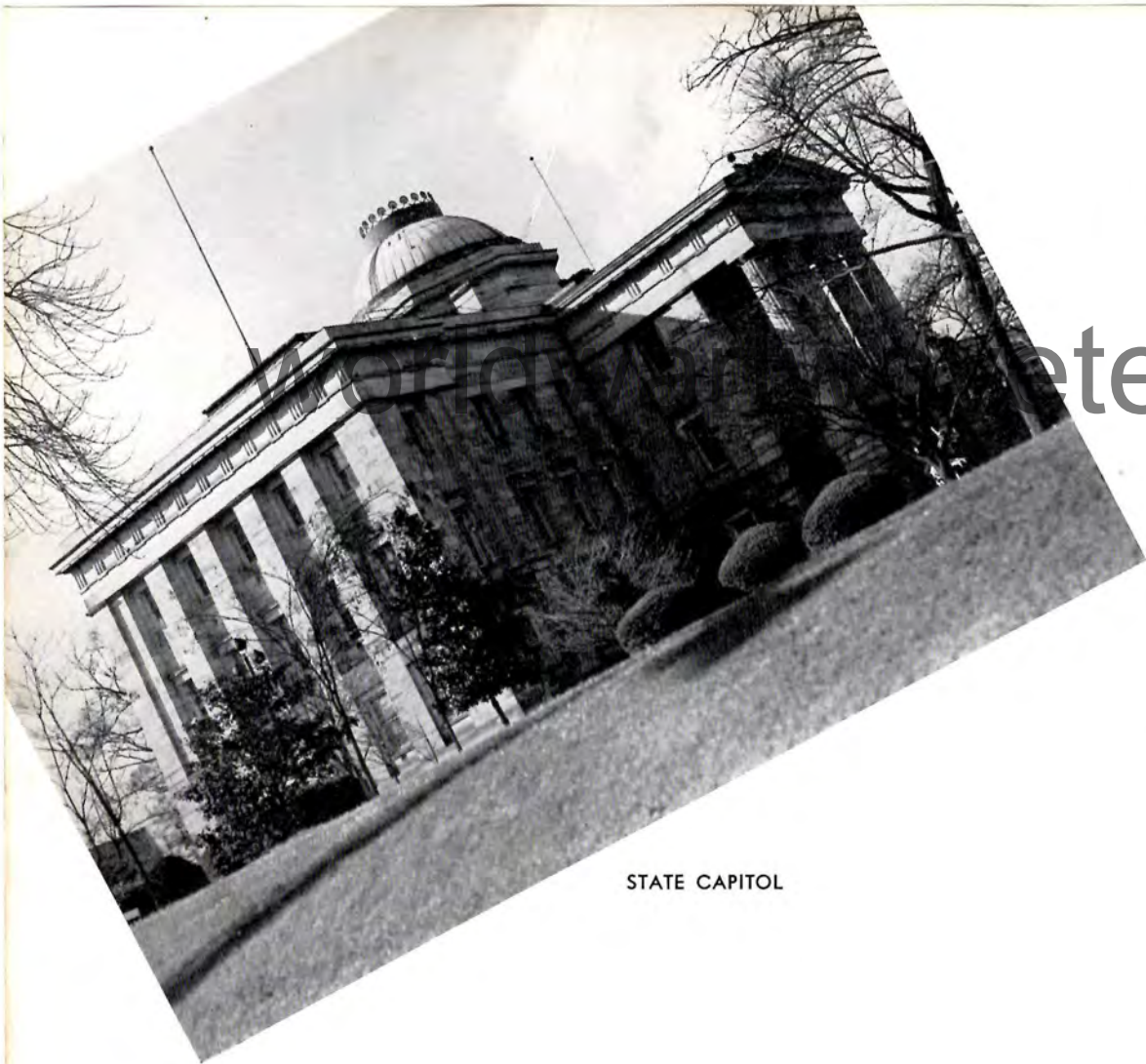
The activities of the Adjutant General's Department were confined to usual routine matters until the Spanish-American War in 1898, which was the first real test of the Department as reorganized by the Act of 1877. The State Guard was not subject to the President's call, but had to be reorganized as volunteers, which reorganization was directed and managed by the Adjutant General's Department so that fairly accurate and definite records and rosters are available for this period. General A. D. Cowles, the Adjutant General, stated in his annual report to Governor Russell: "In response to the call for volunteers, twenty-five of the twenty-eight companies of the State Guard offered their services. A number of them failed, however, to recruit to the required strength, but seventeen of them, as organizations, passed over to the volunteers, resulting in the great disorganization of the State Guard." A number of men, members of units which were unable to recruit up to required strength, requested discharges so that they could re-enlist in accepted units, causing even more difficulty and thus establishing a genuine test to the Adjutant General's Department, which definitely established its ability to meet the demands made of it.

The 1899 Legislature passed an Act amending the Act of 1893, which provided that no organization of colored

(Continued on page 247)

GOVERNOR AND STAFF





STATE CAPITOL

EXECUTIVE OFFICES

RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA



The Adjutant General
In His Office



Offices of the Adjutant General

Files where Enlistment Papers are Kept

COLONEL SMITH'S OFFICE

Main Office



STATE AND REGIMENTAL COLORS



STATE COLORS

(Left)

120th Infantry
105th Medical Regiment
113th Field Artillery



(Right)

252nd Coast Artillery
109th Cavalry
105th Engineers



veterans.org

artwoveterans.org

Armories Built by WORKS PROGRESS ADMINISTRATION AND SPONSORED BY LOCAL COMMUNITIES

On July 22, 1935, a representative of Works Progress Administration, Washington, D. C., met the Adjutants General of Virginia, North and South Carolina, in the office of the Adjutant General, N. C., at Raleigh, for the purpose of explaining plans through which National Guard armories may be constructed through Works Progress Administration. Based upon this visit the Adjutant General, N. C., issued circular letter No. 17, August 8, 1935, to all units of the National Guard, explaining this opportunity and calling upon all unit commanders to endeavor to lay plans to secure sites and construct armories.

The WPA representative, Colonel Yeager, accompanied the Adjutant General on a visit to Mr. George Coan, State Administrator, WPA, when this matter was discussed. Mr. Coan was so enthusiastic to begin such construction he offered to furnish an architect, an engineer and even clerical assistance, but on the next morning, upon a visit to him, the Adjutant General was advised that his offer of the day before was discovered to be not in accord with WPA regulations and might establish an unfortunate precedent. The Adjutant General knowing that Mr. H. C. Linthicum, Architect of Raleigh, N. C., had drawn plans for armories for two or three units of the Guard not so long ago, discussed the armory program with him, and he volunteered his services in the preparation of plans and the details, and to be remunerated if and when armories would be actually constructed. The Adjutant General and the Architect, working together daily for sometime, finally decided upon a general plan with the differences to meet the requirements of different types of National Guard organizations, working out four such types. Plans and specifications having been worked up, we proceeded to complete necessary forms required by WPA, through which it was necessary to break down the types of material and the several classes of labor.

These plans and figures having been completed, they were submitted to the State Administrator, WPA, forwarded to Washington and there approved for forty-eight armories.

Due to lack of money in the hands of the State Administrator, it was not until about the middle of January, 1936, when funds were available and the actual construction was considered. At this time it developed that WPA would require a sponsor in each case, which was the City or County, or both, to provide the sponsor's contribution up to \$8,500.00. Ten communities having arranged for this contribution, preparations to begin construction of these armories were begun. Approximately a year later ten additional armories were arranged for. They have now been constructed. In addition to these, through Public Works Administration, the City of Durham constructed a more costly building as an Armory Auditorium. The State now has twenty-one of the new armories so constructed at a cost to the local community ranging from approximately \$8,000.00 to \$12,000.00. The total cost of the building originally planned was to be between \$24,000.00 and \$25,000.00; due to required changes in construction, increase in cost of material and the lack of skilled and semi-skilled labor on the relief rolls, these armories have cost approximately \$40,000.00 each. The remainder of the forty-eight armories originally planned were not constructed because of the inability of local communities to provide the sponsor's contribution. Armories have been constructed at New Bern, Edenton, Wilmington, Greenville, Wilson, Raeford, Gastonia, Reidsville, Henderson, Salisbury, High Point, Albemarle, Concord, Raleigh, Washington, Morganton, Madison, Waynesville, Canton, Whiteville and Durham. Just recently construction of an armory at Leaksville and at Sanford has been started; with the completion of these North Carolina will have been provided with twenty-three of the new armories.

Typical North Carolina Armory of WPA Construction



bark of countless machine-guns, the reverberating boom of heavy siege-guns, all helped to build up a direful symphony of battle—stark, bitter conflict, carried on, for the most part in the front lines, by hand-to-hand struggles in the enshrouding fog. A few hundred yards from the tape, the infantry experienced difficulty in maintaining direction and contact so that, for the remainder of the morning, the fight was by more or less mixed groups, picking up and reorganized by energetic leaders, working solely from compass bearings. Thus a series of isolated fights spread over the entire front, fights that showed the splendid mettle of the individual soldiers, trained for just such an emergency. Acting on his own initiative an officer would gather a few men about him, attack and capture machine-gun nests and, if advance was not practicable, take over the enemy's positions and gun and use them against their former owners. Sometimes a group would bump into a lost tank; it was immediately made the keystone of an attack against some especially stubborn point of trench that needed to be cleaned out. Steadily, relentlessly, these groups, working out the skillfully planned attack, moved towards their objectives. The fighting experienced by the men of the Thirtieth Division was here of the most sanguinary character, and under almost indescribable conditions. The terrain across which it was necessary to advance was a pock-marked morass of shell-holes, tangled wire, broken bits of refuse, and debris of all kinds, shapes and sizes. The concussions from artillery fire of both friendly and enemy guns kept up an incessant pounding on ear-drums; the confusion prevented any orderly trend of thought, and men rushed blindly, almost aimlessly, forward."

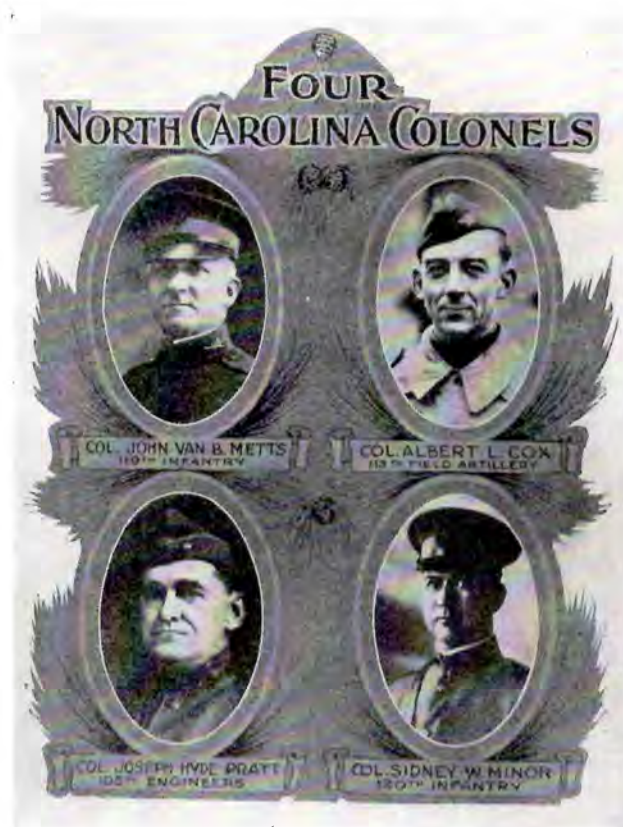
Quoting again from this account: "The 119th Infantry broke through the Hindenburg Line about 7:30 A.M. However, on its left flank, it encountered heavy machine-gun fire, owing to the disadvantageous jump-off positions of the Twenty-seventh (New York) Division. The First Battalion of the 119th entered and captured the northern portion of Bellicourt. They dug in and held on until the Australians came through in the afternoon. The Second Battalion got its right on the line of the tunnel but was unable to advance its left which it was forced to bend back and form a defensive flank. At 2:00 P.M., the Third Battalion of the 117th Infantry (Tenn.) and, later, in the evening, the Second Battalion of the 118th Infantry (S. C.) were thrown in on this flank and rendered splendid service in connecting up with the Twenty-seventh Division.

"The 120th Infantry, on the right, faced by the enemy in direct front only, was able to progress rapidly. Moving forward on schedule, it crossed the canal. At 9:30 A.M. its Second Battalion captured Bellicourt. The regiment carried on eastward until shortly after 11:00 A.M. when it halted.

"The Fifth Australian Division, shortly after 3:00 P.M., having worked forward from the American jumping-off line during the day, had been actively participating in action on the left flank to protect the exposed condition there. It now drove forward and passed through the Thirtieth Division, which remained in immediate support. It was not practicable to withdraw all the scattered American groups out in front, for to have done so would have meant the possible loss of important points gained at the expense of hard fighting. Numerous American groups remained, therefore, with the Australians during the night of Septem-



"Brigadier General Sampson L. Faison, Commanding 60th Brigade"



ber 29-30th and fought side by side with them in the Australian attack launched on the morning of September 30. By noon of this day practically all Thirtieth Division units had been pulled back from the front line and the remainder of the day was spent by officers in reorganizing their commands, preparatory to relief from the sector.

"The supposedly impossible had been accomplished. The Hindenberg Line was broken at its strongest point. The Thirtieth Division had won a crowning jewel for its diadem of military glory. On a front of 3,750 yards, a 3,000-yard advance had been made. It had effected the capture of 47 officers and 1,432 enlisted men together with many field-guns, scores of machine-guns and minenwerfers, several anti-tank rifles, and large quantities of ammunition and equipment."

Divisional Order No. 33, dated October 1st and signed by Major General E. M. Lewis, who commanded the Thirtieth Division, contains the following paragraphs:

"To be given the task in its initial effort, to play an important role in breaking through the Hindenberg Line, the strongest defences on the Western Front, was a great honor, and the fact that the break-through was actually made on the Divisional front is ample evidence that the honor was not misplaced, and is a credit to the fighting efficiency of the Division, of the command of which the undersigned has every reason to be proud."

The Brigade as a unit of the Thirtieth Division moved back on October 2nd to a rest area when it was thought by all concerned that a reasonable time would be spent in refitting and reorganizing. On the 4th, however, orders were sent back for the Division to move back into an area immediately behind that taken by it from the Germans.

Orders were promulgated from British General Headquarters on October 5th for an attack on a two-army front, one of these armies being the Fourth, which meant that the Thirtieth Division would be in the fighting again. This time the Fifty-ninth Brigade was to bear the brunt of the attack from October 8th until the 9th, with the Sixtieth Brigade in reserve. At four o'clock on the afternoon the 118th Infantry of the Fifty-ninth Brigade reached its object, the 120th Infantry passed through it. This Battalion had had two of its companies assisting a Regiment in the Fifty-ninth Brigade and they were now recalled. The 120th Infantry advanced to its objective which was a line southeast of the town of Becquigny, but on the way part of one of the Battalions of this Regiment captured the town. The 119th Infantry on the morning of the 9th followed a Regiment of the Fifty-ninth Brigade in the advance, but both of these Regiments were slowed down by blasts of machine-gun and mortar fire coming from woods to the south and west.

The Fifty-ninth Brigade having passed into the reserve, the Sixtieth Brigade took up the advance on the night of the 9-10th October. Six and a half miles of enemy territory had been advanced over on the brigade front and important strategical points taken.

In the fighting of October 10th, both the 119th and the 120th Infantry Regiments distinguished themselves for the dashing nature of their advance and, in spite of heavy flanking and frontal fire, reached the objectives set for them. One of the Battalions of the 119th, commanded by Colonel Metts (the present Adjutant General of North Carolina), had a vigorous fight cleaning out a cemetery

which had been posted heavily with German machine-guns, but succeeded in overcoming this obstacle and taking its objective.

The Germans fought desperately in their rearguard action and the terrain was most definitely in their favor, farms, patches of woods and little villages making splendid objects of defense. In the fighting on October 11th, the Brigade maintained its high standard of valor, taking all objectives. It was thought wise by authority to halt the advance on the bank of the La Selle River, which ran across the front, and on the night of October 11-12th, the Brigade as a unit of the Thirtieth Division was relieved by units of the Twenty-seventh Division (New York). The results of the fighting freed over two thousand civilians who had been under German domination for a long period. Large quantities of war supplies were captured, together with many German prisoners.

After the Thirtieth Division had been relieved, General Rawlinson, commanding the British Fourth Army, determined to advance, using the troops still in front. They would have to cross the La Selle River, but intelligence brought in proved that the eastern bank was heavily defended and that the Germans would fight desperately to prevent the crossing. The necessity of this German defense is clear when it is realized that if the British advance were not pinned down to the western bank of the river, a large railroad junction to the rear would be threatened by Allied artillery, which meant that the entire lateral communications between Lille and Sedan would be in danger of collapsing and that troops could not be moved from one threatened point to another with any high degree of mobility.

In view of this a general attack was ordered over the entire Army front in conjunction with the First French Army. The concerted attack was ordered for October 14th or 15th, but the insurmountable difficulties met with in bringing up ammunition and supplies caused this attack to be postponed until October 17th. Air reconnaissances were carried out by the British and the entire terrain to be included in the advance photographed. A study of these excellent photographs showed that the La Selle was the greatest obstacle to the advance. In front of the Thirteenth British Corps to the north the Germans dammed the river, flooding the country and making bridging operations impossible, whereas in front of the line to be held by the Americans this would not be possible.

Rawlinson extended his Thirteenth Corps line southward to include a stretch of five hundred yards of river which could be crossed, and by the evening of the 15th everything was ready for the attack. On the morning of the 16th the preliminary bombardment began. The two American Divisions had the artillery of four Australian Divisions attached to it for this operation and the artillery of the Fifth Australians was designated specifically to support the Thirtieth Division. Reliefs having been effected, the attack began, led by the 118th Infantry of the Fifty-ninth Brigade, the 117th on its right and a regiment of the Twenty-seventh Division on its left. These Regiments met with stubborn resistance, the Germans contesting hotly every foot of the advance.

During this advance the Sixtieth Brigade was in support, having been ordered to advance 2,000 yards behind the Fifty-ninth Brigade's rear wave. At 6:05 P.M. of the 17th,

the Commanding General, Thirtieth Division, ordered the Sixtieth to relieve the Fifty-ninth regardless of the objectives attained by the latter Brigade. Following these instructions the 119th Infantry deployed in rear of the 117th Infantry and pushed through that unit into position; the 120th Infantry performed this same evolution in regard to the 118th Infantry. The relief was completed by 4:00 A.M., October 18th.

On the following day the attack was continued by the Sixtieth Brigade, the 119th Infantry continuing its night operations until brought to a halt by instructions from higher authority.

Although they did not know it at the time, North Carolina's regiments were not destined to enter the line again. By the time they had been reorganized and rested, the Armistice was signed. The desperate nature of what they had fought through is reflected by the casualties of the Division in which they served. A total of 44 officers and 1,021 men were killed and 113 officers and 4,999 men were wounded; two officers and 196 men were reported missing while only three officers and twenty-four enlisted personnel were taken prisoners—a total casualty list of 162 officers and 6,240 men.

The 119th went forward without artillery preparation but because the First British Division did not advance, the flank of this Regiment was exposed; when the advance continued, an artillery barrage was a little short with the result that the 119th had to be withdrawn to conform with the 120th. Later in the day under a machine-gun barrage, the Regiment advanced and took its objectives. Some of the hottest fighting of this campaign was experienced by this regiment during the night of the 18th when it ran into the most stubborn resistance of the Germans encountered during the operations.

The 120th went forward into the morning mists and gained considerable ground until 10:30 A.M. when the visibility became better when, to use the expression of one of its officers, "Hell broke loose." So terrific was the enemy fire and so heavy the casualties that the ground taken had to be relinquished and the advance terminated. That evening at 6:00 P.M., the Regiment went forward again, and this time gained its objectives.

The awards for valor made to the Sixtieth Infantry Brigade are: *Congressional Medal of Honor*: Of this, the greatest of all honors possible in this country, three were awarded. One to *Sergeant Joseph B. Atkinson, Company "C," 119th Infantry*. One to *Private Robert L. Blackwell, Company "K," 119th Infantry, who was killed in action*. One to *First Sergeant Milo Lemert, Company "G," 119th Infantry, killed in action*.

In addition, 79 Distinguished Service Crosses were awarded to members of the 119th Infantry, also one Distinguished Service Medal. A total of 65 Distinguished Service Crosses were awarded to members of the 120th Infantry, also one Distinguished Service Medal. Four Distinguished Service Crosses were awarded to members of the 115th Machine-Gun Battalion. Among some of the decorations awarded by foreign governments were:

	119th Inf.	120th Inf.	115th M. G. B.
Distinguished Service Order		1	
(British)			
Military Cross (British)	3	2	

Distinguished Conduct Medal			
(British)	12	5	
Military Medal (British)	40	35	3
Croix de Guerre (French)	21	18	
Croix de Guerre (Belgian)	4		
Medaille Militaire (French)		1	

There were many other decorations from the Allied powers awarded for both conspicuous gallantry in battle and for equally gallant leadership. Taking it by and large no State in the Union has a better record when population is considered than the States represented in the Thirtieth Division.

Citations were sent to the Division from all the Allied leaders, and especially appreciated were those from King George V, Marshal Sir Douglas Haig and General John J. Pershing.

ACTIVITIES OF THE 113TH FIELD ARTILLERY

The story of the Sixtieth Brigade as it has been told is also the story of the 105th Engineers, the latter being a part of the Brigade. This is also true of the 105th Field Signal Battalion. Both these units received the same high praise as did the Infantry and veterans of the Sixtieth Brigade will testify to the great gallantry of these comrades-in-arms. Members of these units were decorated for valor in the same high proportion as were the infantry.

The First North Carolina Field Artillery, upon mobilization, became the 113th Field Artillery and was brigaded with two Tennessee Regiments in the Fifty-fifth Field Artillery Brigade. The 113th arrived at Le Havre, France, June 12th, 1918. Upon its arrival in France the Fifty-fifth Field Artillery Brigade was withdrawn from the Thirtieth Division.

Following is a survey of the battles in which the 113th Field Artillery took place:

St. Mihiel Offensive—September 12-14th, 1918.

Meuse-Argonne Offensive—September 26th-October 8th, 1918.

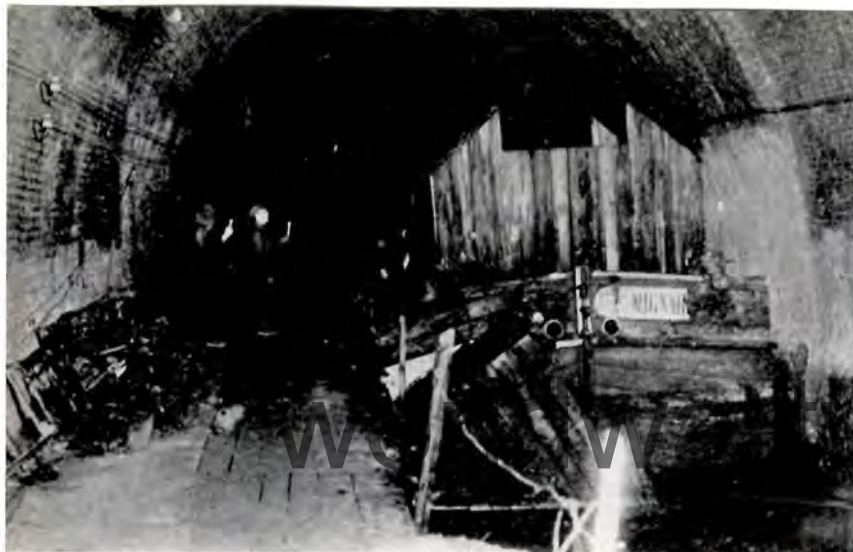
Bois d'Harville—November 9th, 1918.

Marcheville—November 10th, 1918.

In addition to these major battles, the 113th Field Artillery was engaged in the defence of the Toul Sector from August 27th to September 11th, 1918; also in the defence of the Woevre Sector.

For service in the St. Mihiel Offensive the 113th Field Artillery in company with other units in the Brigade was ordered to support the attacks of the Eighty-ninth Division. Early on the morning of September 11th, the original bombardment orders were changed so as to provide for a four-hour preparatory firing. This last minute change put the staff to a severe test but it came through with flying colors. At 7:30 A.M. September 12th, the 113th moved up behind the Infantry which had gone forward at 5:20 A.M., after an artillery bombardment which had roared out its death and destruction for six hours. Road conditions were appalling. Deep trenches, tangled wire defences, roads ploughed up by shell fire and other obstacles were met, but the 113th pushed and pulled at their guns to such good effect that by evening they had reached advanced positions.

The effect of the Brigade's firing along these roads was plainly seen. The bodies of large parties of German sol-



diers lay on roads and hillsides where they had struggled to escape the deadly accuracy of the American fire. Loaded wagons with the horses lying dead in their harness testified mutely to the fact that a wagon train had been caught in the barrage.

On the evening of September 14th, the 113th was ordered to Le Faux Bois Nauginsard, which in spite of the general elegance of its name, proved to be a tangled swamp traversed only by a single road. After struggling through a maze of barbed wire entanglements and through countless trench systems the 113th reached its appointed station and took position for action. During the march forward, the Regiment was subjected to considerable shelling from the enemy which only added to the difficulties presented by the torn-up nature of the terrain.

At 11:30 on the night of September 25th, hell broke loose as the roaring of the guns and screaming of shells opened the attack in the most colossal artillery preparation the world had ever seen. At 5:30 the following morning, the infantry advanced and gained one of its main objectives. Later in the day a strong point held up the advance and the artillery was called upon to blow it out of existence and, this, together with the desperate efforts of the infantry, captured this obstacle and the advance continued.

From one position to another, always rendering that assistance so necessary to Infantry in modern warfare, the 113th Field Artillery fought its way to victory. As has been said before, the creditable service given by this splendid body of gunners was accomplished under the greatest difficulties. It entered the fight with men and horses fagged out by long forced marches and shortage of transportation hampered its mobility as it so hampered the Confederate artillery in the War between the States, but, as it was then, so it was in this operation, the North Carolinians were in the van in spite of all difficulties.

It is impossible to give the details of the excellent service rendered by this regiment during the war, but to some extent this can be found in the Regimental history published by the 113th some time after the return to this country.

National Guardsmen have just cause for pride in this Regiment; it fought under the most difficult circumstances possible for an artillery regiment, and brought great honor to the State.

ACTIVITIES OF THE EIGHTY-FIRST DIVISION

The Eighty-first (Wildcat) Division was organized at Camp Jackson, near Columbia, S. C., August 29th, 1918, and most of its officers were from the two Carolinas, having received their training at the first officers' training school at Fort Oglethorpe. The men were, from the most part from North Carolina, South Carolina and Tennessee.

The morale and esprit de corps of this division was unusual from the start and through the heavy routine of preparing for its duty overseas. In July, 1918, the Division proceeded to Camp Upton preparatory to going overseas. Some of the men sailed from New York, while others sailed from Philadelphia.

After stern training in France, the Division went into the Meuse Sector, arriving there on November 3rd. It relieved the Thirty-fifth American Division, this relief being effected by the night of November 6th and in the five days intervening between this date and the Armistice, the Eighty-

(Continued on page 246)

Upper three pictures: "Views of the San Quentin Canal and Tunnel, part of the German Reserve lines captured by North Carolina Regiments." Bottom picture: "North Carolina troops in review after the Armistice."

The National Guard as a Part of the National Defense System

For many years the State Guard, as it was then known, had no Federal recognition, and it is recalled that at the time of the Spanish-American War in 1898 it was realized that the President of the United States had no authority to call the Guard into Federal Service. The old State Guard was maintained by its officer personnel largely because of their love of the military life and their patriotic service to the State. With the small Regular Army afforded the country by the Congress, for its protection, the value of the citizen soldier was being recognized, and under the Acts of Congress of June 3, 1916, which created a definite place in National Defense for the Guard, the State Guard became the National Guard. Since this change in the Federal laws, the National Guard has become an integral part of the country's first line of defense. With the backing of the Federal Government and the more definite laws passed by the respective States, based upon the National Defense Act, the National Guard has continuously, through its training, developed a high standard of efficiency and is recognized today as an important part of the Army of the United States.

Appreciating the responsibilities which are theirs, the officers and enlisted men of the National Guard devote much of their time, often at personal sacrifices, to their military study and training in the interest of efficiency. The National Guard, subject to the call of the Governor and Commander-in-Chief as an aid to civil authorities in times of disorders, and subject to the call of the President of the United States in case of a National Emergency, must maintain itself in that degree of efficiency through which our State and Nation may feel assured.



Personnel

NORTH CAROLINA NATIONAL GUARD

worldwartwoveterans.org



J. VAN B. METTS
Brigadier-General
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL

GORDON SMITH
LIEUTENANT COLONEL
Ass't Adjutant General and U. S. P. & D. O.

Enlisted in Company "K," Third Infantry, North Carolina National Guard, January 13, 1905, and served as private, sergeant, and Battalion Sergeant Major until June 30, 1908. Commissioned First Lieutenant, Infantry, July 1, 1908; Major, A. G. D., April 18, 1910, and appointed Assistant Adjutant General, North Carolina, the same date. Promoted to Brigadier General and appointed Adjutant General, North Carolina, November 30, 1912, which office was held to January 19, 1913. Commissioned Lieut. Colonel, A. G. D., January 20, 1913, and appointed Ass't Adjutant General, North Carolina, which office was held to January 1, 1914. Commissioned Major, A. G. D., January 2, 1914, and assigned Brigade Adjutant, First Infantry Brigade, North Carolina National Guard. Mustered into Federal service June 19, 1916, for service with his organization on the Mexican Border until mustered out April 30, 1917. Mustered into Federal service again for World War service, July 25, 1917. Served with Headquarters, Sixtieth Infantry Brigade, Thirtieth Division until mustered out May 5, 1919. During service overseas, Major Smith was graduated from Army General Staff College, A. E. F., and recommended for General Staff duty. Commissioned Major, A. G. D., June 13, 1919; Lieut. Colonel, Infantry, January 14, 1927; transferred to Q. M. C., November 1, 1930. Appointed Ass't Adjutant General and U. S. P. & D. O., North Carolina, July 19, 1919, which office has been held continuously to the present date. Placed on the "Initial General Staff eligible list" per G. O. No. 74, W. D., December 16, 1920. A. E. F., May 17, 1918, to April 11, 1919. Battles credited: Ypres-Lys, Somme-Offensive.

GORDON SMITH
Lieut.-Colonel, Q. M. C.
ASST. ADJUTANT GENERAL

JAMES CARLYLE DEMPSEY
Major
INSPECTOR GENERAL

ARTHUR LLOYD FLETCHER
Major
JUDGE ADVOCATE GENERAL



State Staff

THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S DEPARTMENT

The State Staff and State Detachment, North Carolina National Guard, was organized under the Acts of Congress of May 12, 1917, and is composed of seven officers, in addition to the Adjutant General and the United States Property and Disbursing Officer. Under regulations of the War Department the strength of the State Staff and Detachment is governed by the numerical strength of its National Guard.

For many years following its organization, its technical status as a part of the National Guard was in doubt, but in more recent years it has been definitely established. The officer personnel of the State Staff would, upon call into the Federal service, be assigned to duty at State Headquarters, for the purpose of admin-



CHARLES BARDEN
Major
QUARTERMASTER



MICHAEL HUGH AUSTELL
Major
FINANCE DEPARTMENT

istration, sanitation, supply, transportation, mobilization and recruiting in both State and Federal service and of putting into effect the Selective Service laws and regulations which pertain to the mobilization of man power for the emergency. This duty and service is a most important one, and based upon the Selective Service plans of the State, the necessity for trained officers in this work would be essential.

The State Detachment, Quartermaster Corps, likewise would have its duties in the equipping of troops and assisting the officer personnel of the State Staff in accomplishing the above mentioned duties.

The officers now assigned to duty with the State Staff have all had years of military training, and with one or two exceptions, served with the American Expeditionary Forces in France and Belgium.

MURRAY PARMER WHICHARD
Major
CHIEF SURGEON



OSBORN SEAVEY SLAUNWHITE
Captain
QUARTERMASTER



THOMAS HUGH UPTON
Captain
FINANCE DEPARTMENT





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: E. T. Gooch, R. I. Wheeler, A. L. McDonald, G. D. Covalt, J. M. Pegram, R. W. Montague.

SECOND ROW: H. A. Brannan, F. R. O'Neil, R. P. Wilkins, H. B. Senter, W. P. Rosser, M. D. Southern, W. B. Webb.

THIRD ROW: D. B. Moore, J. T. Norton, B. W. Wells, G. P. Partin, M. M. Covalt, C. H. Moore, C. C. King, F. H. Howell.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Major CHARLES BARDEN
Captain OSBORN S. SLAUNWHITE

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant ALTON L. McDONALD
Technical Sergeant GRAHAM D. COVALT
Technical Sergeant ROGER W. MONTAGUE
Staff Sergeant JESSE J. COLLIER
Staff Sergeant JESSE M. PEGRAM

SERGEANTS

DURHAM, HUGH T. GOOCH, EUGENE T.
WHEELER, ROGER I.

CORPORALS

HUGHES, ROBERT C. MOORE, CLARENCE H.
MOORE, DALMA B. NORTON, JAMES T.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BRANNAN, HENRY A. ROSSER, WILLIAM P.

PRIVATES

COVALT, MILTON M. SENTER, HAROLD B.
HOWELL, FRANK H. SOUTHERN, MARSHALL D.
KING, CENTENNIAL C. TURNER, FRANK R., JR.
O'NEIL, FREDERICK R. WEBB, WILLIAM B.
PARTIN, GEORGE P. WELLS, BASSIE W.
WILKINS, ROBERT P.

FACTUAL HISTORY

This unit was recognized on March 16, 1921, with the enlistment of the present Commanding Officer, Major Charles Barden, as a private. A State Detachment can be recognized with a minimum of one enlisted man and a

(Continued on page 247)

STATE DETACHMENT Q. M. C. RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA

Top: First Aid Instructions. Bottom: Company Front.

Non-Commissioned Officers



Thirtieth DIVISION STAFF

NORTH CAROLINA ALLOTMENT



Upon the organization of the 30th Division, which comprises troops of North and South Carolina, Georgia and Tennessee, the War Department allotted to each of these States a certain number of Division Staff Officers, and these positions were filled by the respective States. Such positions now allotted to North Carolina are a Division Finance Officer, Division Signal Officer, Division Inspector and one Aide to the Division Commander. There is also allotted to North Carolina a Division Finance Section, Inspector's Section and Signal Section, each composed of a few enlisted men, and these sections are under the command of these respective Division Officers.

The duties of the Finance Officer, assisted by his Section when in Federal service, are to handle all Federal funds including the paying of service pay to the troops. The Inspector and his Section has to do with the inspection of camps and areas, sanitation, and investigation of such matters as are directed by the Division Commander. The Signal Officer is advisor to the Division Commander in matters of communication and the supervision of communication units, which include in time of war, the preparation of a communication map, laying out the axis of all communication for the entire Division from the rear echelon to the forward echelon, and in this work he is assisted by the enlisted personnel of his Section.

The importance of the Finance Section can well be understood. It may be realized that the Inspector's Section is important to the troops of the Division as well as in the serious matters which may necessitate intelligent investigations on behalf of the Division Commander.

The Signal Officer is responsible for those communications from the higher command to the front lines, which are so necessary under battle conditions in order that information and orders may be communicated without delay.

The officers now assigned to these duties have had many years of experience in military matters and World War service, and are thoroughly competent to perform the duties of their position.

READING FROM TOP TO BOTTOM:

Walter Gluyas Craven, Lieut. Colonel, Finance Officer; William Virgil Dorsey, Lieut. Colonel, Signal Officer; Marion Butler Fowler, Lieut. Colonel, Inspector; Charles Reginald Blomme, Captain, Aide.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

N. M. Forney, J. M. Conrad, W. S. Lawing, W. W. Danner.



Finance Section

DIVISION HEADQUARTERS
DETACHMENT

CHARLOTTE, N. C.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Lieutenant Colonel WALTER G. CRAVEN

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant NEAL M. FORNEY

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

CONRAD, JACK M. LAWING, WILLIAM S.

PRIVATES

DANNER, WOODROW W.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Finance Section was organized July 1, 1927, by its present Commanding Officer, who served during the World War as Captain in the Quartermaster Corps. The Detachment received Federal recognition on October 20, 1927, with a peace time strength of one Lieutenant Colonel, who is on the Divisional Special Staff as Division Finance Officer, one Master Sergeant, two Privates First Class and one Private.

The functions of this Section include payment of all troops in the Division, payment for supplies purchased, payment of damages or claims against the Division, payment for all labor hired by the Division, audit of all accounts of the Division, custody and disbursement of all government funds within the Division and custody of all financial records of the Division.

(Continued on page 248)

1. Telephone Section.
2. Message Center.
3. Non-Commissioned Officers.
4. Headquarters Group.
5. Radio Section, First Echelon.
6. Guidon.

SPECIAL DIVISION TROOPS THIRTIETH SIGNAL COMPANY

CANTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org





CARTER LEE RHINEHART
Captain



MAILEY KERMY HIPPS
First Lieutenant



GEORGE HENRY RYDER
First Lieutenant



Special Division

TROOPS

THIRTIETH SIGNAL COMPANY

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. B. Payne, D. S. Plemmons, L. C. Anderson, J. A. Burnett, C. W. Gibbs, C. B. Ray, R. E. Wood, G. C. Banks, F. J. Fowler, R. W. Lindsey, G. L. Snyder.

SECOND ROW: G. E. Darrough, W. E. Swanger, C. B. Cole, J. G. Beard, L. P. Dixon, F. D. Brown, H. W. Childers, R. H. Miller, W. H. Harkins, J. T. Leatherwood, P. L. Medford, M. C. Reece.

THIRD ROW: W. B. Lee, T. W. Ledford, M. V. Glance, W. R. Brown, J. R. Sharp, W. T. Flynn, D. C. Burch, J. T. Gaddy, H. F. Lawrence, E. M. Tatham, C. F. Johnson, H. E. Ensley, R. R. Harkins, R. E. Lindsey.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain	CARTER L. RINEHART
First Lieutenant	HAROLD A. BUCK
First Lieutenant	MAILEY K. HIPPS
First Lieutenant	GEORGE H. RYDER
Second Lieutenant	WILLIAM L. McELRATH
Second Lieutenant	WAYNE E. ROBINSON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant	JENNINGS B. PAYNE
First Sergeant	DEVALON S. PLEMMONS
Technical Sergeant	LIONEL C. ANDERSON
Staff Sergeant	JESSE A. BURNETT
Staff Sergeant	CHARLES W. GIBBS
Staff Sergeant	CLYDE B. RAY
Staff Sergeant	ROBERT E. WOOD

SERGEANTS

BANKS, GEORGE C.	LINDSEY, ROBERT W.
FOWLER, FRED J.	SNYDER, GEORGE L.
TRULL, BENJAMIN H.	

CORPORALS

ALLEN, SAMUEL F.	RICKMAN, JOHN C.
ANDERSON, JOHN A.	ROBINSON, JAMES B.
DRAKE, JAMES L.	WOOD, CHARLES M.
McKINNEY, PHIL S.	WOODY, JACK D.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BROWN, WILLIAM R.	DIXON, LESTER P.
CHILDERS, HOWARD W.	ENSLEY, HARRY E.
CODY, JAMES B.	FLYNN, WILLIAM T.
COLE, CHARLES B.	GLANCE, MARION V.



rg



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: B. H. Trull, S. F. Allen, J. A. Anderson, J. L. Drake, P. S. McKinney, J. C. Rickman, J. B. Robinson, C. M. Wood, J. D. Woody, C. E. Powell, E. Miller.

SECOND ROW: H. B. Norris, E. P. Norman, R. H. Harkins, H. J. Garren, C. T. Swafford, H. L. Holder, R. M. McKinnish, C. C. Conley, Jr., L. L. Moore, J. B. Cody, T. J. Pruett, H. A. Edwards.

THIRD ROW: R. M. Haley, G. W. Mooney, G. C. Wells, C. D. Stephenson, C. F. Garren, W. J. Burke, R. B. Wright, J. W. Paxton, P. S. Clark, J. E. Newman, H. Ellis, C. E. Stamey, B. W. Wright, C. B. Harrison.



HAROLD ALBERT BUCK
First Lieutenant



WILLIAM LEE McELRATH
Second Lieutenant



WAYNE E. ROBINSON
Second Lieutenant

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

HARKINS, ROBERT H.	MEDFORD, PAUL L.
HARKINS, RICHARD R.	MOORE, LESTER L.
HARKINS, WILSON H.	REECE, MARION C.
ISRAEL, ROBERT W.	SHARP, JAMES R.
LEDFORD, THELMORE W.	SWANGER, WILBURN E.
THOMPSON, RUFUS E.	

PRIVATES

BEARD, JAMES G.	LINDSEY, ROBERT E.
BROWN, FRANK D.	LONG, ALFRED
BURCH, DAVID C.	McKINNISH, ROY M.
BURKE, WILLIAM J.	MILLER, ELMER
CLARK, PAUL S.	MILLER, RALPH
CONLEY, C. C., JR.	MOONEY, GERALD W.
DARROUGH, GLENN E.	NEWMAN, JAMES E.
EDWARDS, HOYT A.	NORMAN, ELMER P.
ELLIS, HORACE	NORRIS, HOWARD B.
GADDY, JOHN T.	PAXTON, JAMES W.
GARREN, HOWARD J.	POWELL, CARL E.
GARREN, CAROL F.	PRESSLEY, WILLIAM H.
HALEY, RAY M.	PRUETT, THOMAS J.
HARRISON, CLINTON B.	STAMEY, CARL B.
HERNDON, ERASMUS D.	STEPHENSON, CHARLES D.
HOLDEN, HENRY L.	SWAFFORD, CLARENCE T.
HOPKINS, WADE	TATHAM, EARL M.
JOHNSON, CHARLES F.	WELLS, GLEN C.
LAWRENCE, HAROLD F.	WILSON, ARTHUR T.
LEE, WALTER B.	WRIGHT, RALPH B.
LEATHERWOOD, JAMES T.	WRIGHT, BEN W.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Thirtieth Signal Company is an outgrowth of the reorganization of the 105th Field Signal Battalion, of which North Carolina troops were a part. This reorganization took place immediately following the World War. Company "A" of this Battalion was organized at Sylva, Jackson County, North Carolina, by Capt. William V. Dorsey, and mustered into Federal service on July 17, 1917. It received its training at Camp Sevier, South Carolina.

In the spring of 1918 Company "A" sailed for overseas service, landing first at Liverpool, England. It was transported across England by train, traveled to Calais by boat and marched to Wateu, Belgium, where it went into its first major action. In August the Company saw service in France at Bellicourt, Nauray, and Estrees. In September of the same year the Company was transferred to a sector where it took part in breaking the Hindenburg Line.

Company "A" was mustered out of service in the summer of 1919, but it was reorganized at Canton, North Carolina, by Capt. William V. Dorsey. It was extended Federal

(Continued on page 248)

C A N T O N N O R T H C A R O L I N A
worldwartwoveterans.org

worldwartwoveterans.org



DON EVERETT SCOTT

Brigadier General

COMMANDING SIXTIETH BRIGADE

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, July 26, 1908; Captain, February 5, 1910. Mobilized with his organization for Federal service on Mexican Border, June 19, 1916. Mustered into service July 15, 1916. Federal service World War, July 25, 1917. Promoted to Major, Infantry, August 4, 1917; to Lieut. Col., September 24, 1918; Colonel, February 21, 1919. Mustered out of Federal service June 11, 1919. Again commissioned Colonel to command 120th Infantry in the reorganization of the National Guard, May 2, 1921. Promoted to Brigadier General, January 25, 1937. A. E. F., April, 1918-March, 1919. Battles credited: Defensive sector Belgium, Ypres-Lys offensive, Somme. Decorations—Silver Star Citation.

worldwartwoveterans.org

SIXTIETH BRIGADE STAFF

AND

Officers of HEADQUARTERS COMPANY



The Sixtieth Brigade was organized at the time of the organization of the Thirtieth Division for World War duty. Brigadier General Sampson L. Faison, a native of North Carolina, a graduate of the United States Military Academy and a soldier of wide experience, was assigned command of the Brigade. General Faison commanded the Brigade throughout its training at Camp Sevier, South Carolina, from September, 1917, to May, 1918; it was composed of the 119th Infantry, the 120th Infantry and the 115th Machine Gun Battalion.

The Brigade went overseas early in May, 1918, landed in England, proceeding through to Calais, France, and moved further south where it went into intensive training. The Brigade as a part of the Division was ordered on a four-day march into Belgium and went into camp near Watou, France, when the Thirtieth Division took over a sector of the front line trenches immediately southwest of Ypres. The Sixtieth Brigade covered this sector, known as the Canal Sector, about August 6, 1918, and remained in this sector until September 3, 1918. On the morning of August 31, the Brigade made a general attack, advancing three or four miles and capturing a number of important positions. The Division, having been moved further south, made preparations to attack the Hindenburg Defense System between Cambri and St. Quentin. In this famous battle, the Sixtieth Brigade, still under the command of General Faison, made the main attack for the Division, and was successful in pushing through to its objective and capturing the southern half of the St. Quentin tunnel. From this time on the Brigade took an important part in the operations of the Division.

(Continued on page 248)



KENNETH ALEXANDER KIRBY
Captain, Adjutant



PAUL REID YOUNTS
Major, Infantry

CHARLES BRANTLEY AYCOCK
First Lieutenant, Aide

GEORGE ALBERT FERGUSON
Captain, Headquarters Company

WILLIAM OSCAR JENKINS
Second Lieutenant, Headquarters Company





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: T. M. Ellington, L. O. Fulcher, J. J. Hundley,
J. C. Burcham, R. A. Ellington, G. D. Patterson.
SECOND ROW: J. L. Robertson, E. A. Stephens, M. D. McCullough,
H. D. Alverson, E. J. Herbert, R. H. Reynolds, H. C. Carter.
THIRD ROW: J. P. Simpson, G. C. Wilkins, O. W. Robertson,
J. P. Hopper, W. H. Burnette, E. R. Mabe, L. M. Robertson, A. W. Smith.



Headquarters
COMPANY

SIXTIETH BRIGADE
worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain GEO. A. FERGUSON
Second Lieutenant WILLIAM O. JENKINS

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant TROY M. ELLINGTON
Master Sergeant LESTER O. FULCHER
First Sergeant JESSE J. HUNDLEY

SERGEANTS

BURCHAM, JAMES C. ELLINGTON, RAYMOND A.
PATTERSON, GEORGE D.

CORPORALS

GALLIMORE, JOHN H. SETLIFF, FREDERICK P.
MARTIN, JAMES A. STEPHENS, ROBERT L.
ROBERTSON, PETE W. STULTZ, BETHEL J.
WILKES, CHARLES R.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ALVERSON, HARRY D. LEWIS, JACK K.
AULT, WILLIAM A. MCCULLOUGH, M. D.
CARTER, HOWARD C. REYNOLDS, ROY H.
CHATHAM, EDWIN J. ROBERTSON, JOSEPH L.
HOPPER, JOE P. ROBERTSON, OTIS W.
SMITH, AARON W.

PRIVATES

BURNETTE, WILLIAM H. HOWERTON, WINFORD L.
HERBERT, EDWARD J. LITAKER, BERNARD I.
HUNDLEY, HEBERT C. MABE, ERNEST R.



PRIVATES

MABE, OTTIS D.
MEHALCO, FRANK
ROBERTSON, LEONARD M.
WILKINS, GROVER C.

SHIVELY, ROBERT L.
SIMPSON, JACK P.
STEPHENS, ERVIN A.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. P. Setliff, R. L. Stephens, B. J. Stultz, P. W. Robertson, J. A. Martin, C. R. Wilkes, J. H. Gallimore.
SECOND ROW: F. Mehalco, W. A. Ault, J. K. Lewis, E. J. Chatham, O. D. Mabe, B. I. Litaker.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Company, Sixtieth Brigade, was organized late in 1927 by Bennet Nooe, Major, Quartermaster Reserve Corps, and George A. Ferguson, Captain, Medical Administrative Reserve.

Late in November, 1927, Brigadier General J. Van B. Metts visited Leaksville, North Carolina, to talk to the citizens on allotting a military unit in that city. The General was so impressed with the spirit and attitude of the Leaksville citizens, that on December 1, 1927, he issued orders appointing Maj. Nooe, Captain, Infantry North Carolina National Guard, and assigned to command the new unit. Recruiting went forward rapidly, and by December 22, 1927, the required number of recruits had been obtained. On that date, Col. Howard G. Davids arrived in Leaksville and formally inspected, mustered and accepted the Company for the Federal government.

The organization has served the state several times and on one occasion was called at midnight by the Rockingham

County sheriff to aid and assist him in combatting a gang of desperadoes. The men were quickly called and within an hour were at the sheriff's office and deputized, remaining on duty until noon the following day. During the textile disturbances in September, 1934, the Company was one of the first to be mobilized, and at the insistence of the local authorities served at its home station.

Due to the high intelligence required of a Brigade Headquarters Company personnel, the utmost care must be exercised in selecting men. This organization has been favorably mentioned in all its reports, and the last Field Inspection report for 1937 gave the Company the rating of "Excellent for Combat Service."

Early in October, 1930, Capt. Nooe resigned, and on October 10, 1930, Second Lieut. Ferguson was promoted to Captain and assigned to command the Company, which command he still holds. For the year 1937 Capt. Ferguson and eighteen men made a drill record of 100 per cent attendance.

LEAKSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org



Headquarters

COMPANY

SIXTIETH BRIGADE

LEAKSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Staff and Intelligence Section.
2. Radio Section.
3. Non-Commissioned Officers.
4. Charter Members, Captain Ferguson and Master Sergeant T. M. Ellington.
5. Wire Section.
6. Robertson Brothers, L. M., P. W., O. W., and J. L.
7. Message Section.



ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org



BLAZONRY

DISTINCTIVE INSIGNIA: Approved June 28, 1928.

SHIELD: Azure, in pale a prickly pear cactus and the entrance to the canal tunnel over the St. Quentin Canal erased or

MOTTO: Virtus Incendit Vires (Virtue kindles strength).

DESCRIPTION AND SIGNIFICANCE: The shield is blue for Infantry. The cactus represents service on the Mexican border. The tunnel symbolizes the mouth of the tunnel in the Hindenberg Line at Bellicourt, France, captured by 120th Infantry, September 29, 1918.

The Third Regiment, North Carolina State Guard, was organized during the year 1879 with Colonel Francis M. Parker of Enfield, North Carolina, as the Colonel Commanding. The companies composing the Regiment were from Winston, Weldon, Edenton, Durham, Greenville, Enfield, Hertford, Hookerton, and Beaufort.

In 1898 the three Infantry Regiments of the State were not accepted intact by the Governor who called for volunteers for service in the Spanish-American War. A number of units, as well as individual officers and enlisted men of this Regiment, volunteered their services to the State and Federal Government for the period of this War and served throughout. The Regiment passed through reorganization periods with different commanding officers. Its first real service as a Regiment was on the Mexican Border, following its muster in by the Federal Government for this service on July 15, 1916. It was then commanded by Colonel Sidney W. Minor of Durham. The Regiment spent several months at Camp Stewart, El Paso, Texas, and was returned to the State and mustered out of service March 27, 1917.

Following the entry of the United States in the World War, the Third Regiment was called back into Federal service with all other National Guard organizations, August 5, 1917. Its units, having mobilized at their home stations, proceeded to Camp Sevier, South Carolina, the latter part of August. Upon the organization of the Thirtieth Division in September, 1917, the Third North Carolina Infantry was redesignated the 120th Infantry; the Second North

Carolina Infantry becoming the 119th Infantry. These two Regiments, with the 115th Machine Gun Battalion composed the Sixtieth Brigade. The First North Carolina Infantry was broken up and its personnel largely absorbed by these three organizations.

The Regiment arrived in France June 5, 1918, and trained under British supervision. As a part of the Thirtieth Division, serving with the Second British Army, they were the first American troops to enter Belgium. When sufficiently trained, the 120th Infantry took over part of the Canal Sector of the Ypres Salient, August, 1918.

This Regiment served as part of the Third British Army under General Byng—and later, as a part of the Fourth British Army under General Rawlinson, was, with other North Carolina troops, the first on the entire British front to break through the Hindenburg line. After the Armistice the 120th Infantry was demobilized at Camp Jackson, South Carolina, April 17, 1919. Officially credited during the World War with 302 killed, 1,512 wounded, 1,253 captured prisoners and 132 machine guns.

In 1919 it was reorganized as the First North Carolina Infantry under command of Colonel Don E. Scott, and in 1921 was given the original World War designation of 120th Infantry, by the War Department.

The Regiment camped annually at Camp Glenn, North Carolina, from 1920 to 1935, except in 1928 when a Thirtieth Divisional encampment was held at Camp Jackson, South Carolina, under command of General Ezekial Williams.

(Continued on page 51)



JOHN HALL MANNING, Colonel
COMMANDING 120TH INFANTRY



HEADQUARTERS STAFF

120th Infantry

Regimental Headquarters
RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA

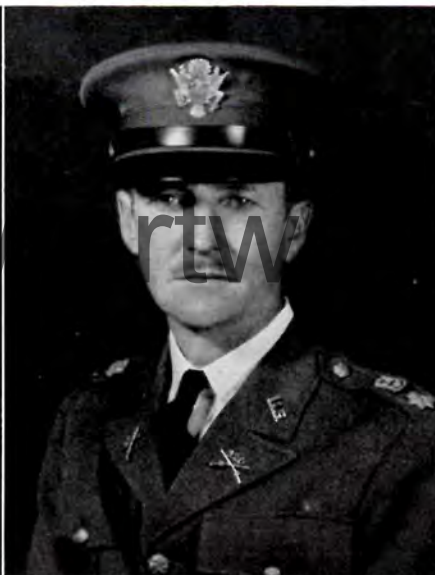
Colonel Manning received an A.B. degree from the University of North Carolina, 1909. Was a graduate of the Infantry School, National Guard Officer's course, 1929. Commissioned First Lieutenant of Infantry, January 7, 1914; Captain, Infantry, April 29, 1914. Mobilized with his organization for Federal service on Mexican Border, June 19, 1916; was mustered into service on July 18, 1916. Federal service during the World War, July 25, 1917. Promoted to Major, October 4, 1918. Mus-

tered out of Federal service, August 16, 1919. Commissioned Lieutenant Colonel, Infantry, May 2, 1921. Assigned to duty with the 120th Infantry, National Guard, upon reorganization of the Guard following the World War. Promoted to Colonel commanding 120th Infantry, February 1, 1937. A. E. F., May 11, 1918, to July 29, 1919. Battles credited: Defensive sector Belgium, Ypres-Lys Offensive, Somme. Decorations—Daughters of the Confederacy Military Service Cross.

worldwartwoveterans.org



WILLIAM VERNON COPELAND
Lieut. Colonel, Executive



JAMES CRAWFORD COOPER
Major, Int. O. & P. & TO.



ROY WAYNE SMITH
Captain, Asst. P. & TO.

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

(Continued from page 49)

Brigade camps at Camp Jackson, South Carolina, were held in 1936 under command of General J. Van B. Metts and in 1937 under General Don E. Scott.

On February 1, 1937, Lieut. Col. John Hall Manning was promoted and assumed command of the Regiment. At the present time the Regiment is eagerly awaiting participation in the Third Army Maneuvers to be held in Mississippi, August, 1938.

While the present designation is comparatively recent, several of the individual units bear an ancient and honorable

background of service. One of its organizations, known as the Hornet's Nest Riflemen of Charlotte, North Carolina, was organized in 1856; one at Lumber Bridge was organized in 1847. The Regiment has always borne the reputation of efficiency, and during the World War continued a forward march against the enemy and never retreated.

World War Streamers authorized: Canal Sector, Ypres-Lys, and Somme Offensive.

ERNEST RONALD MORGAN
Captain, Adjutant



ALONZO OHIO ALFORD
Captain, Supply Officer



FRANK DEVINNE DEAN
Captain, Chaplain



REGIMENTAL STAFF AND REGIMENTAL OFFICERS



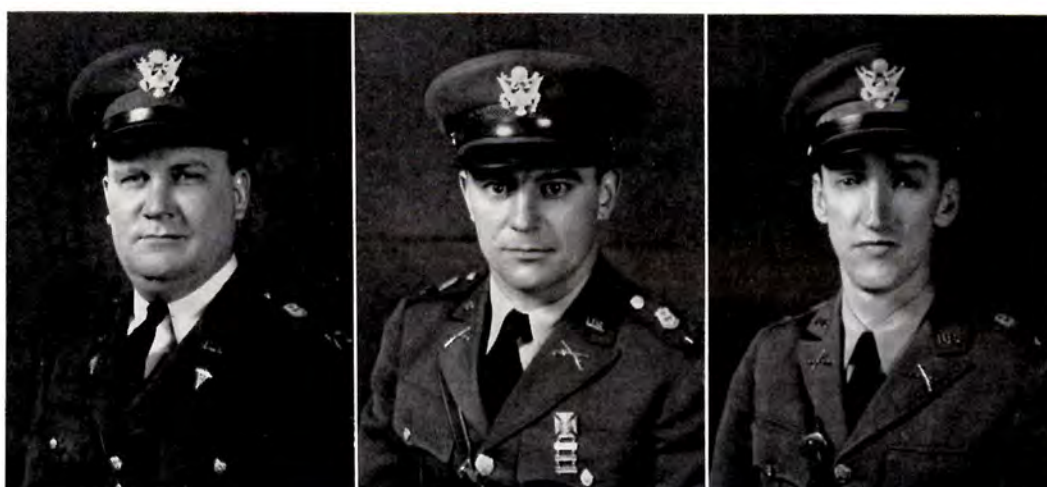
JAMES MARTIN
Captain
Headquarters Company

THEODORE KING FOUNTAIN
Captain
Service Company

ARTHUR HAMILTON FULLER
Captain
Howitzer Company

HENRY BLANCHARD MOORE
Captain, MC
Medical Department Detachment

JAMES GLADSTONE CRUTCHFIELD
Captain, DC
Medical Department Detachment



CHARLES FREDERICK WILLIAMS
Captain, MC
Medical Department Detachment

JOHN GORMAN ALLEN, JR.
First Lieutenant
Service Company

ROBERT MARK BYNUM, JR.
First Lieutenant
Service Company



MASTON SAMUEL PARHAM
First Lieutenant
Howitzer Company

ROBERT ANDREW ALLEN
Second Lieutenant
Headquarters Company

WILLIAM HENRY JOHNSTON, JR.
Second Lieutenant
Service Company

EDWARD SMITH GORDON
Second Lieutenant
Howitzer Company

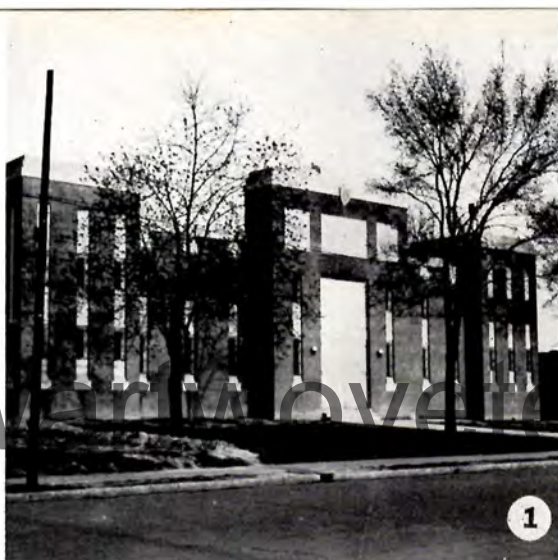
SAMUEL ABBOTT BRAXTON
Warrant Officer
Band Section

Headquarters

COMPANY

120TH INFANTRY

REIDSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Armory.

2. Message Center.



3. Headquarters Group.

4. Supply Room.



5. Intelligence Section.

6. Non-Commissioned Officers.



7. Radio Section.

8. Telephone Detail.



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. S. Bigham, L. C. Clymer, R. S. Delapp, H. W. Shelton, H. D. Grogan, W. L. Hicks, F. B. Baker, Z. V. Delancey.
SECOND ROW: N. D. Murrell, R. L. Sparrow, L. H. Gammon, H. C. Hash, E. A. Carter, J. N. Langley, J. E. Hutcherson, Jr., N. E. Robertson, S. B. Childrey.
THIRD ROW: J. W. Lookabill, W. R. Dockery, W. F. Mitchell, S. E. Miller, R. J. Black, E. E. Roach, J. E. Walton, W. J. Lookabill, J. Delapp, J. W. Grogan.



Headquarters
COMPANY

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY
worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JAMES MARTIN
Second Lieut. ROBERT A. ALLEN

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant WILSON S. BIGHAM
First Sergeant LESTER C. CLYMER
Technical Sergeant ROYAL S. DELAPP

SERGEANTS

BAKER, FLOYD B. GROGAN, HOUSTON D.
DELANCEY, ZEB V. HICKS, WILLIAM L.
SHELTON, HUGH W.

CORPORALS

BROWN, VIRGE MARTIN, JOE R.
HARDY, EDWARD M. MEADOR, JAMES R.
HOOPER, AL Z. ROBINSON, JOE
WALKER, FRED C.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BURGESS, CLARENCE G. PETTIGREW, FLOYD J.
CARTER, EARL A. SAULS, DEWEY F.
CHILDREY, SILAS B. SIMPSON, MACK C., JR.
GROGAN, JOHN W. STONE, NUMA M.
MILLER, ALVIS H. TALLEY, DREWERY A.
MURRELL, NORMAN D. TRENT, CHARLES D.
PETERS, LANE E. TRENT, ROBERT E.
WYATT, JAMES B.

PRIVATES

BALLINGER, WILLARD W. CRAWLEY, LEWIS E.
BLACK, ROBERT J. DELAPP, JACK
BURGESS, GEORGE W. DOCKERY, WILLIAM R.
CLIFTON, WALTER S. DUGGINS, JAMES N.
COLLINS, RUSSELL J. GAMMON, LEONARD H.
CONNER, WILLARD F. GOURLEY, HAROLD L.



PRIVATES

GREGORY, JOE F., JR.	ROACH, EVERETTE E.
HASH, HUGHES C.	ROBERTSON, NUMA E.
HUTCHERSON, JAS. E., JR.	SIMPSON, ROBERT H.
LANGLEY, JAMES N.	SKAMBATO, RAFELLO W.
LOOKABILL, JOHN W.	SMITH, ROBERT E.
LOOKABILL, WILLIE J.	SPARROW, ROBERT L.
MILLER, RUSSELL T.	SUTPHIN, WILLIAM E.
MILLER, SAMUEL E.	TAYLOR, JAMES H.
MITCHELL, WILSON F.	WALKER, HARRY L.
WALTON, JESSE E.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: V. Brown, F. C. Walker, J. R. Martin, A. Z. Hooper, E. M. Hardy, J. Robinson, J. B. Wyatt, J. H. Taylor.

SECOND ROW: H. L. Gourley, R. H. Simpson, R. E. Trent, D. F. Sauls, H. L. Walker, R. T. Miller, C. G. Burgess, N. M. Stone, A. H. Miller, M. C. Simpson, Jr.

THIRD ROW: D. A. Talley, R. J. Collins, R. E. Smith, G. W. Burgess, J. N. Duggins, W. E. Sutphin, W. F. Conner, L. E. Peters, F. J. Pettigrew, J. F. Gregory, Jr.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Headquarters Company is an outgrowth of Company "G," Third Infantry, State Guard, which was organized in 1889 by Capt. Samuel H. Boyd. The Company led a fairly peaceful existence up to the time of the trouble on the Mexican Border in 1916, when it was mustered in for service and stationed at El Paso, Texas. Capt. Millner was in command of the Company for the ten months spent on the Border.

The Company returned home, only to be mustered in for World War duty on July 25, 1917. Capt. Millner failed to pass the physical examination and was relieved of the Company command by Capt. James H. Mobley. After arriving in France, the Company had about thirty days' intensive training at Calais, and was attached to the Third British Army, going under fire for the first time at Ypres, Belgium, on July 4, 1918. At this time Capt.

Mobley was transferred, and Capt. Byrd was placed in command for the duration of the war.

The present Company was organized in September, 1919, by Capt. James H. Mobley, and designated Headquarters Company, First Infantry. It was extended Federal recognition on April 4, 1921, and on November 8, 1921, was redesignated Headquarters Company, 120th Infantry. Upon the transfer of Capt. Mobley to the Regimental Staff in December, 1921, Price H. Gwynn was appointed Captain and placed in command of the Company.

The Company has attended summer encampments at Camp Glenn and Camp Jackson. From 1921 to 1927 inclusive it trained at Camp Glenn, in 1928 it went to Camp Jackson with the Thirtieth Division. From 1929 to 1935 the Company spent the summer camp period at Camp Glenn. The last two summer encampments have been made at Camp Jackson. In September, 1935, the Company was ordered to duty in Reidsville during the textile strike.

REIDSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwar1veterans.org



PRIVATES

GREGORY, JOE F., JR.	ROACH, EVERETTE E.
HASH, HUGHES C.	ROBERTSON, NUMA E.
HUTCHERSON, JAS. E., JR.	SIMPSON, ROBERT H.
LANGLEY, JAMES N.	SKAMBATO, RAFELLO W.
LOOKABILL, JOHN W.	SMITH, ROBERT E.
LOOKABILL, WILLIE J.	SPARROW, ROBERT L.
MILLER, RUSSELL T.	SUTPHIN, WILLIAM E.
MILLER, SAMUEL E.	TAYLOR, JAMES H.
MITCHELL, WILSON F.	WALKER, HARRY L.
WALTON, JESSE E.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: V. Brown, F. C. Walker, J. R. Martin, A. Z. Hooper, E. M. Hardy, J. Robinson, J. B. Wyatt, J. H. Taylor.

SECOND ROW: H. L. Gourley, R. H. Simpson, R. E. Trent, D. F. Sauls, H. L. Walker, R. T. Miller, C. G. Burgess, N. M. Stone, A. H. Miller, M. C. Simpson, Jr.

THIRD ROW: D. A. Talley, R. J. Collins, R. E. Smith, G. W. Burgess, J. N. Duggins, W. E. Sutphin, W. F. Conner, L. E. Peters, F. J. Pettigrew, J. F. Gregory, Jr.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Headquarters Company is an outgrowth of Company "G," Third Infantry, State Guard, which was organized in 1889 by Capt. Samuel H. Boyd. The Company led a fairly peaceful existence up to the time of the trouble on the Mexican Border in 1916, when it was mustered in for service and stationed at El Paso, Texas. Capt. Millner was in command of the Company for the ten months spent on the Border.

The Company returned home, only to be mustered in for World War duty on July 25, 1917. Capt. Millner failed to pass the physical examination and was relieved of the Company command by Capt. James H. Mobley. After arriving in France, the Company had about thirty days' intensive training at Calais, and was attached to the Third British Army, going under fire for the first time at Ypres, Belgium, on July 4, 1918. At this time Capt.

Mobley was transferred, and Capt. Byrd was placed in command for the duration of the war.

The present Company was organized in September, 1919, by Capt. James H. Mobley, and designated Headquarters Company, First Infantry. It was extended Federal recognition on April 4, 1921, and on November 8, 1921, was redesignated Headquarters Company, 120th Infantry. Upon the transfer of Capt. Mobley to the Regimental Staff in December, 1921, Price H. Gwynn was appointed Captain and placed in command of the Company.

The Company has attended summer encampments at Camp Glenn and Camp Jackson. From 1921 to 1927 inclusive it trained at Camp Glenn, in 1928 it went to Camp Jackson with the Thirtieth Division. From 1929 to 1935 the Company spent the summer camp period at Camp Glenn. The last two summer encampments have been made at Camp Jackson. In September, 1935, the Company was ordered to duty in Reidsville during the textile strike.

REIDSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwar2veterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: P. W. Pipkin, C. S. Massey, Jr., J. B. Liles, C. S. Britt, Jr., W. A. Rowland.

SECOND ROW: S. T. Cooper, W. E. Miles, C. W. Beckwith, Jr., J. G. Blakely, Jr., R. J. Wilkins, Jr., C. B. Douglass.

THIRD ROW: W. E. Bolton, L. C. Tyner, W. C. Jones, W. A. Gill, T. R. Williamson, M. Zelen, M. S. Eisenhart, E. W. Plexico.



Service COMPANY

(LESS BAND SECTION)

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain THEODORE K. FOUNTAIN
First Lieutenant JOHN G. ALLEN, JR.
First Lieutenant ROBERT M. BYNUM, JR.
Second Lieutenant WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON, JR.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant JAMES J. BYNUM
Master Sergeant FITZGERALD E. DAVIS
Master Sergeant JAMES B. LILES
First Sergeant IVAN HARDESTY
Staff Sergeant PAUL W. PIPKIN

SERGEANTS

BRITT, CHARLES S., JR. ROWLAND, WILLIAM A.
MASSEY, CECIL S., JR. STEPHENS, HUBERT M.
WOOD, JOHN P.

CORPORALS

CAIN, THOMAS H. DOUGLASS, CHARLES B.
POWERS, JAMES R.

PRIVATE FIRST CLASS

ASHE, WILLIAM H. MILES, JOHN E., JR.
EISENHART, MARION S. WILLIAMS, FRANK G.
FULLER, JAMES W., JR. WILLIAMSON, TOMMIE R.
JONES, CHARLES W. WILKINS, ROBERT J., JR.
WOOD, PAUL K.

PRIVATE

BECKWITH, C. W., JR. BOLTON, WILLIAM E.
BROWNING, THOMAS H. DEMPSEY, PERCY E.
BLAKELY, JULIAN G., JR. DEROO, ALPHONSO, JR.
CARTER, WILTON E. HAYES, FELTON E.
COOPER, STEWART T. GILL, WILLIAM S.

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org



PRIVATE

JONES, FREDRICK H.
JONES, WILLIAM C.
MARTIN, JOHN B.
MILES, WILLIAM E.
MORAS, LLOYD G.
OVERTON, THOMAS L.

PLEXICO, EMMITT W.
PRICE, CHARLES L., JR.
STEPHENSON, N. R.
SMITH, WILLIAM E.
TYNER, LAYTON C.
WEBBIE, SAM M.

ZELIN, MILTON

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: I. Hardesty, J. J. Bynum, F. E. Davis, J. P. Wood, H. M. Stephens, J. R. Powers.

SECOND ROW: F. E. Hayes, T. L. Overton, F. H. Jones, T. H. Browning, J. E. Miles, Jr., T. H. Cain.

THIRD ROW: C. W. Jones, N. R. Stephenson, C. L. Price, Jr., F. G. Williams, P. E. Dempsey, J. B. Martin, W. E. Smith, S. M. Webbie.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Service Company was organized and Federally recognized as Service Company, First North Carolina Infantry, April 2, 1921. Its officers were Capt. Arthur L. Fletcher, First Lieut. Andrew Green, First Lieut. Walter B. Simpson, and Second Lieut. Arthur B. Corey. The unit was redesignated Service Company, 120th Infantry.

In July, 1921, the first encampment of the newly organized Company was held at Camp Glenn, North Carolina. During 1922 the unit furnished special guards for a prisoner charged with a capital crime and attended court throughout the trial in Jacksonville, North Carolina. In 1923 the unit furnished a guard to escort prisoners to Carthage, and remained during the trial.

In March, 1924, Capt. A. L. Fletcher was transferred to the Regimental Staff as Regimental Supply Officer and Capt. H. S. Silver assumed command of the Service Company. The other officers on the staff were First Lieuts. Everett E. Briggs and Samuel A. Braxton and Second Lieut. Roy W. Smith.

First Lieut. Braxton resigned in April, 1924, and was appointed Warrant Officer and Band Leader. Second Lieut. Roy W. Smith was advanced to First Lieutenant and Master Sgt. Malcomb R. Swart was named Second Lieutenant. First Lieut. Briggs resigned in November, 1924, and was succeeded by First Sgt. John F. Sprague. Second Lieut. Swart resigned in January, 1925, and Master Sgt. Theodore K. Fountain was promoted to Second Lieutenant in May, 1925. During that year, Sgt. Hardy M. Ray was discharged to accept a commission as Second Lieutenant in the Ordnance Department.

In October, 1934, the Service Company was ordered to Burlington, North Carolina, on strike duty during the textile labor troubles of that year. Following the Company's 1928 encampment at Camp Jackson, it was sent each year from that time until 1936 to Camp Glenn, North Carolina. After the 1935 encampment, Camp Glenn was abandoned and the 120th Infantry along with the other elements of the Sixtieth Brigade was trained at Camp Jackson during the last two years.

R A L E I G H , N O R T H C A R O L I N A

worldwar2veterans.org



Service Company

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY

RALEIGH, NORTH CAROLINA



(Top to Bottom)

Company Headquarters
Non-Commissioned Officers
Supply Section

(Insert)

Service Company's First Sergeant



(Below, Left)

Transportation Platoon in Bivouac

(Below, Right)

Platoon Headquarters, Transportation Platoon





Warrant Officer SAMUEL A. BRAXTON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Technical Sergeant MILLARD P. BURT

Staff Sergeant RALPH L. BURT

SERGEANTS

BURRAGE, WILLARD L. MOORE, REGINALD G.
DENNING, ILEY A. WILLIAMSON, ELLIS W.

CORPORALS

FOSTER, JOHN M. WOMBLE, DAVID A.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ASHEWORTH, WILLIAM J. PRICE, EDWIN W.
HEARNE, WILLIAM T. TOLLISON, JAMES B.

PRIVATES

ANDERSON, LLOYD PEATROSS, ROBERT M.
GARRIS, HERBERT L. RENN, DREXEL B.
HOWELL, CHARLES W. SPIKES, JAMES L.
INMAN, NORTHROT A. STELL, NEWTON R.
MOODY, WILLIAM D. SUMMERS, JOSEPH L.
WHITFORD, MELVIN J.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: M. P. Burt, I. A. Denning, R. G. Moore, W. L. Burrage, J. M. Foster.

SECOND ROW: L. Anderson, N. R. Stell, R. L. Burt, D. A. Womble, H. L. Garriss.

THIRD ROW: J. L. Spikes, C. W. Howell, E. W. Price, N. A. Inman, D. B. Renn, M. J. Whitford.

Band Section of
SERVICE COMPANY

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

Band Passing in Review

Color Guard Passing in Review





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. G. Messer, A. C. Cashion, J. T. Shrum, S. H. Messer, L. D. Price, F. M. Phillips, W. A. Martin, R. E. Gordon.
SECOND ROW: A. H. Elmore, H. H. Stephenson, R. C. Cloninger, C. O'Brian, J. H. Lewis, D. L. Bailey, R. L. Bomgarner, H. Smith, G. S. Wallace, T. C. Baucom, G. P. Stacey.
THIRD ROW: A. L. Wilson, W. C. Wallace, J. W. Rowland, H. A. Helms, M. J. Griffie, D. E. Davis, F. C. Biddy, E. W. Brymer, A. J. Crews, D. S. Dills, E. J. Emory.



Howitzer
COMPANY

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain ARTHUR H. FULLER
First Lieutenant MASTON S. PARHAM
Second Lieutenant EDWARD S. GORDON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JAPPIE G. MESSER

SERGEANTS

CASHION, ALEXANDER C. MOORE, ERNEST F.
MESSER, STUART H. SHRUM, JACOB T.

CORPORALS

EDISON, ALTON C. PHILLIPS, FLOYD M.
LOWE, FRANK W. PHILLIPS, WILLIAM T.
MARTIN, WILLIAM A. PRICE, LLOYD D.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BIDDY, FRED C. MILLER, GEORGE L.
DAVIS, DEWEY E. SINCLAIR, CHARLIE W.
ELMORE, ALBERT H. SISK, PINK D.
GORDON, RAY E. TUCKER, MANNAN W.
HOFFMAN, CAREY L. WALLACE, GEORGE S.
LEWIS, JAMES H. WATERS, JOSEPH L., JR.

PRIVATES

BAILEY, DENZIL L. BURTON, LEE ROY
BAUCOM, THEODORE C. CANTRELL, DANIEL W.
BELK, HUBERT B. CLONINGER, RICHARD C.
BRADLEY, ERNEST W. COSTNER, EARL J.
BRYMER, EARL W. CREWS, ARTHUR J.
BUMGARNER, ROY L. DAVIS, JAMES G.



PRIVATE

DECKER, JAMES H.
DILLS, DONALD S.
EMORY, ERNEST J.
GILES, THOR
GRIFFIE, MARSHAL J.
HAAS, CLYDE C.
HAMOT, CARL V.
HELMS, HORACE A.
HUGGINS, RUBEN B.
JACKSON, RUSSELL E.
LEWIS, PAUL T.
MARTIN, HOWARD F.
MULL, CHARLES W.

O'BRIAN, CARLISLE
PEELER, LEE H.
PHILLIPS, DENZIL J.
RHYNE, JACOB M.
ROWLAND, JOHN W.
SMITH, HOKE
STACEY, GRADY P.
STEPHENSON, HENRY H.
WALLACE, WALTER C.
WARLICK, JOHN W.
WHITE, VIRGIL W.
WILSON, ALBERT L.
WILSON, VANCE Z.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: E. F. Moore, W. T. Phillips, A. C. Edison, F. W. Lowe, C. W. Sinclair, J. L. Waters, H. B. Belk, P. D. Sisk.

SECOND ROW: D. J. Phillips, E. W. Bradley, R. B. Huggins, R. E. Jackson, J. H. Decker, C. W. Mull, E. J. Costner, J. M. Rhyne, V. W. White, J. W. Warlick, C. C. Haas.

THIRD ROW: M. W. Tucker, T. Giles, V. Z. Wilson, J. G. Davis, D. W. Cantrell, C. L. Hoffman, G. L. Miller, P. T. Lewis, L. R. Burton, C. V. Hamot, H. F. Martin.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "K," Fourth North Carolina Infantry, organized in 1883, was the first National Guard unit to be formed in Gaston County, present home of the Howitzer Company of the 120th Infantry. In 1891 Company "K" was moved to Gastonia, but was disbanded March 9, 1894.

Company "B," First North Carolina Infantry, was organized at Dallas, North Carolina, on February 19, 1909, and two years later moved to Gastonia. It was

mobilized June 7, 1916, for Federal service and served on the Mexican Border from September, 1916, to February 16, 1917. It was drafted into Federal service July 13, 1917, and mobilized at Camp Sevier, South Carolina, where it was disbanded and the men and officers transferred to other units of the Thirtieth Division.

Howitzer Company, First North Carolina Infantry, was organized in December, 1920, and Federally recognized on March 5, 1921; being redesignated Howitzer Company, 120th Infantry, November 8, 1921.

The Company has been called into state service twice, once in April, 1929, and again in September, 1934, for strike duty in Gastonia.



Top: Company Front with Guidon.
Bottom: Non-Commissioned Officers.

Top: Trench Mortar on the March.
Bottom: Loading Ammunition.

HOWITZER COMPANY, 120TH INFANTRY

GASTONIA, NORTH CAROLINA

Top: Ammunition Squad.
Bottom: Headquarters Group.



Top: 37 mm Gun in Action.
Bottom: Armory.



COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Major WILLARD C. GOLEY, M. C.
Captain JAMES G. CRUTCHFIELD, D. C.
Captain HENRY B. MOORE, M. C.
Captain CHARLES F. WILLIAMS, M. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Staff Sergeant TALMAGE W. CORNELL

SERGEANTS

BAYLIFF, JAMES A. GATES, JAMES T.
WELCH, EDGAR L.

CORPORALS

TINNIN, GRANT M.

PRIVATE FIRST CLASS

ELLINGTON, WILLIAM H. McADAMS, ALVIN P.
EVANS, LAWRENCE E. PHILLIPS, MARVIN L.
GATES, EARL P. WILSON, WILLARD G.
KING, ARTHUR J. WRIGHT, THOMAS L.

PRIVATE

BRUMMITT, JAMES E. McBANE, MARION G.
DAVIS, DAVID F. RAY, JAMES E.
DAVIS, JOHN C. ROARK, FLETCHER M.
DRUMWRIGHT, THOMAS W. TROUTMAN, HAL. H.
FOUST, FRED W. WATKINS, CHARLES W.
HALL, GENERAL D. WATKINS, JOSEPH W.
HALL, ARNOLD V. WHITAKER, MARK C.
LASLEY, ROBERT W. WILLIAMS, JAMES D.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: T. W. Cornell, E. L. Welch, J. T. Gates, J. A. Bayliff, G. M. Tinnin, A. J. King, C. W. Watkins.

SECOND ROW: W. H. Ellington, W. G. Wilson, L. E. Evans, A. P. McAdams, E. P. Gates, M. L. Phillips, F. M. Roark, J. E. Ray, J. W. Watkins.

THIRD ROW: J. D. Williams, T. W. Drumwright, T. L. Wright, A. V. Hall, M. C. Whitaker, M. G. McBane, J. C. Davis, G. D. Hall, F. W. Foust, J. E. Brummitt.



Medical Department

DETACHMENT

GRAHAM, NORTH CAROLINA

FACTUAL HISTORY

Authorization to organize the Medical Department Detachment of the 120th Infantry in Graham, North Carolina, was granted Dr. J. J. Barefoot in 1920 during the reorganization of the National Guard in the state. Dr.
(Continued on page 248)

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org



Medical Department Detachment

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY

GRAHAM, NORTH CAROLINA



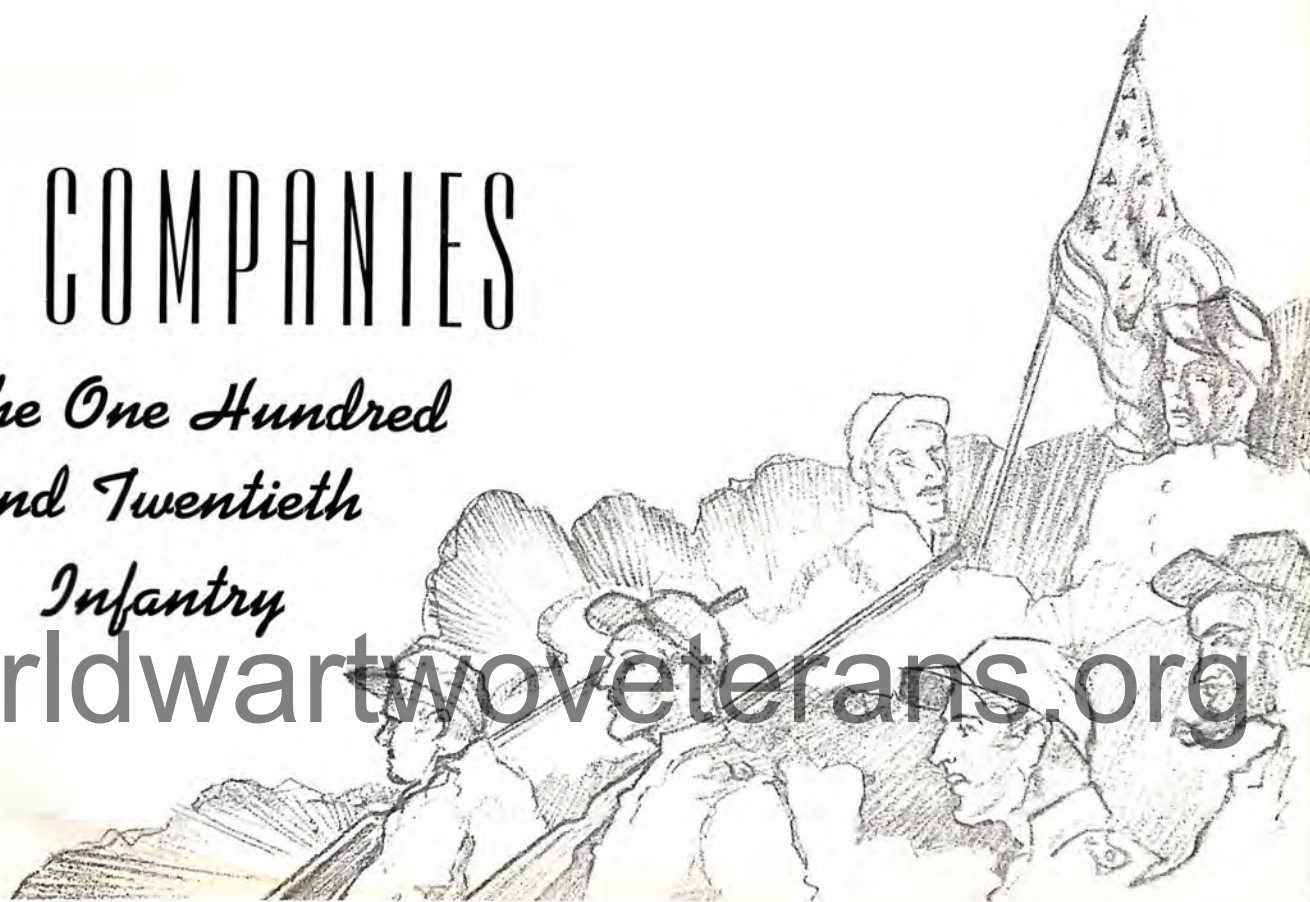
1. Moving Patient Over Fence or Wall.
2. Artificial Respiration.
3. Instructions in Dressing Gunshot Wound.
4. Non-Commissioned Officers.

worldwartwoveterans.org

LINE COMPANIES

*of the One Hundred
and Twentieth
Infantry*

worldwartwoveterans.org



Officers

FIRST BATTALION

120TH INFANTRY



CLAUDE THOMAS BOWERS
Major, Commanding First Battalion



CALVIN FLOYD SMITH
Captain, Company A



CONRAD BOYD STURGES
Captain, Company C



LUTHER HOWERTON BARBOUR
Captain, Company D



ELBERT EARLE FULLER
First Lieut., Headquarters Company



KASSELL CHALMER SYKES
First Lieutenant, Company A



HAROLD RAFFORD SKILLMAN
First Lieutenant, Company B



GEORGE DURWOOD WILLIAMS
Second Lieutenant, Company C



CHARLES FLONEY JONES
Second Lieut., Headquarters Co.



WILLIAM LEVI SHOFFNER
Second Lieutenant, Company A



ANDREW JACKSON HUNDLEY
Second Lieutenant, Company B



GILBERT MAURICE O'NEIL
First Lieutenant, Company C



HENRY FLOYD PICKETT
Second Lieutenant, Company D



COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Lieutenant ELBERT E. FULLER
Second Lieutenant CHARLES F. JONES

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Staff Sergeant DUDLEY B. WILLIAMS

SERGEANTS

DUNCAN, MELVIN B. PARROTT, LEWIS T.
FAULKNER, JOSEPH R. STEAGALL, GORDON I.

CORPORALS

BLAIR, CHARLES COOK, WILLIAM R.
BROWN, EBEN O. PREDDY, ROBERT W.
 STEAGALL, RABON

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

CARD, CLARENCE E. JOHNSON, JUNIUS M.
DICKERSON, MELVILLE L. PREDDY, TURNER W.
EAKES, WILSON T. THOMPSON, CHARLIE M.

PRIVATES

ADCOCK, JAMES A. DEAN, WILSON T.
ALMOND, GARLAND O. DUNCAN, WELDEN W.
BELCHER, FREDDY T. HART, WAVERLY F.
BROWN, WILLIAM A. JAMES, ALTON H.
BROOKS, STANLEY W. RIGGIN, JAMES R.
CANNADY, ARMSTRONG F. TUNSTALL, MARVIN H.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. T. Parrott, D. B. Williams, J. R. Faulkner, E. O. Brown, R. W. Preddy, C. Blair, G. I. Steagall, M. B. Duncan.

SECOND ROW: W. R. Cook, R. Steagall, J. A. Adcock, J. M. Johnson, C. E. Card, M. L. Dickerson, W. T. Dean, T. W. Preddy, A. H. James, M. H. Tunstall.

THIRD ROW: W. W. Duncan, S. W. Brooks, W. A. Brown, G. O. Almond, C. M. Thompson, F. T. Belcher, W. F. Hart, J. R. Riffin, W. T. Eakes, A. F. Cannady.



Headquarters

COMPANY

First Battalion

OXFORD, NORTH CAROLINA

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Company, First Battalion, is an outgrowth of Company "E," Third North Carolina Infantry, organized on February 21, 1885. W. A. Bobbitt was first Commanding Officer of the Company.

On July 15, 1916, Company "E" was mobilized with the rest of the Regiment at Camp Glenn, North Carolina, for Mexican Border service and served five months at El Paso, Texas. Company "E" was again called into service the

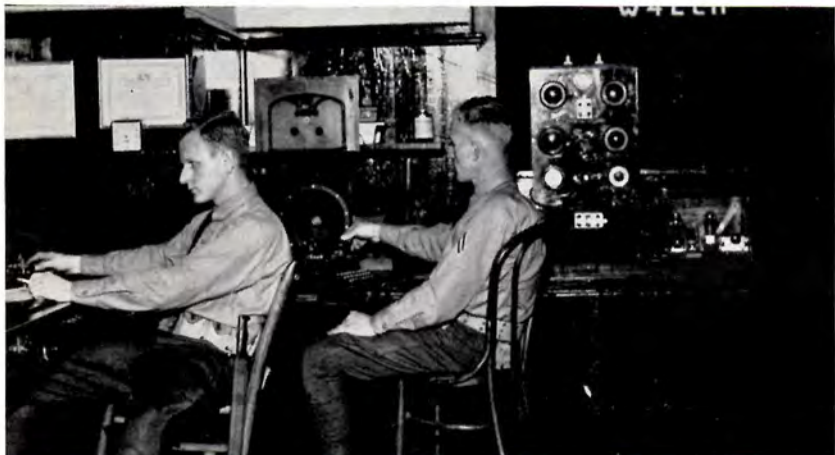
(Continued on page 248)

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org



worldwartwoveterans.org



HEADQUARTERS COMPANY

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY

OXFORD, NORTH CAROLINA



Above, Left to Right:

Wire Section.

Intelligence Section.

Message Center.

Left, Top to Bottom:

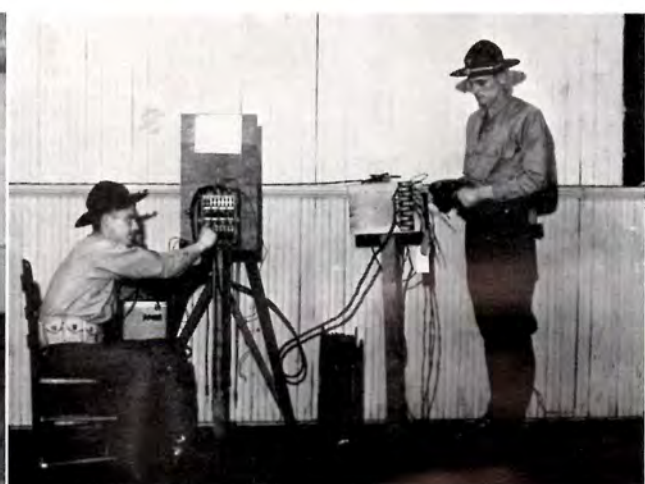
Army Amateur. Radio Station W4ECH.

Non-Commissioned Officers.

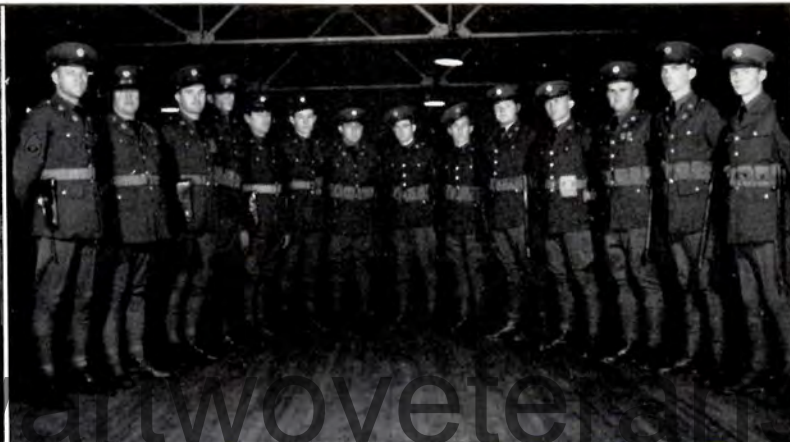
Bottom, Left to Right:

Assembly Formation.

Telephone Section.



worldwartwoveterans.org



COMPANY A

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY

BURLINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA



Top, Left to Right:

Squad Wedge.

Non-Commissioned Officers.

Company Commander at Desk.

Right, Top to Bottom:

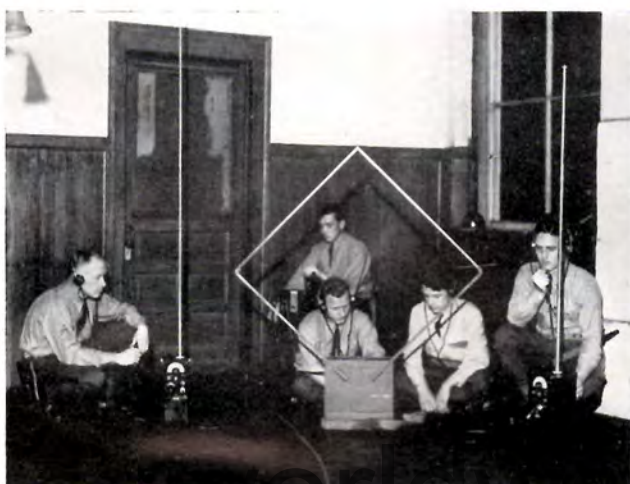
Platoon in Column of Squads.

Headquarters Group.

Bottom, Left to Right:

Radio Section.

Supply Room.



worldwar2veterans.org



ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY
worldwar2veterans.org

ALDRIDGE, WALTER A.
ASHWORTH, JAMES F.
BARNES, ALFRED G.
BEASLEY, JOHN B.
CLAPP, MARVIN
CLARK, HARRY M.
ENOCH, CHARLES R.
EZZELL, ARTIS R.
GOINS, ALFRED H.
HAITHCOCK, WILLIAM V.
HARPER, ROBERT L.
HOPKINS, GAINS E.
HOWEL, WILLIE E.
HUDGINS, CARL
HUNDLEY, CLARENCE C.
JOHNSON, JAMES C.
KING, DURAND D.
KINNEY, MELVIN T.
MARTIN, WALLACE M.
MCCAULEY, ELMER E. C.
MCDONALD, WOODROW W.
NICHOLSON, JOHN C.
NOWELI, LORENZA A.
PERRY, LUTHER D., JR.



PRIVATE

PICKET, RALPH H. SNYDER, HUBERT D.
 POTEAT, JAMES S. SORRELL, WORTH D.
 SECREST, PAUL J. TILLMAN, CHARLIE M.
 WATSON, JOSEPH A.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. V. Copeland, Jr., A. B. Moore, R. S. Lindley,
 W. F. Hayden, L. A. Ezzell, W. L. Tillman, W. W. Whitley.
 SECOND ROW: W. V. Haithcock, W. M. Martin, H. M. Clark,
 C. C. Hundley, H. Britt, W. A. Aldridge.
 THIRD ROW: C. G. Wilkinson, L. A. Nowell, W. G. Messer,
 G. D. Oldham, W. W. McDonald, A. G. Barnes, L. D. Perry,
 Jr., A. H. Goins.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "A" was organized in 1891 as Company "F," Third North Carolina Regiment, and known as the "Burlington Light Infantry," under the command of Capt. E. C. Holt, First Lieut. W. H. Carroll, and Second Lieut. J. H. Holt. The Company was disbanded in 1896, but J. H. Holt, a former officer in Company "F," recruited another Company for service in the Spanish-American War. This last Company was disbanded in Raleigh, North Carolina, before it could ever get to Cuba.

In 1901 another Company was organized, known as Company "I," Third Regiment, under the command of Capt. R. L. Boyd. This Company served on the Mexican Border and also in the World War. It sailed from Boston for France under the command of Capt. Robert C. Young. In France the Company served valiantly in operations related to the breaking of the Hindenburg Line. The unit was mustered out of service April 15, 1919, at Camp Jackson, South Carolina.

In 1919 Capt. William V. Copeland set out to reorganize the present Company. It was mustered in on July 12, 1920, under the captaincy of its organizer, Capt. Copeland. Capt. Noble C. Shiver assumed command of the unit in July, 1935, and remained as such until his resignation on January 31, 1936. Capt. Calvin Smith, one of the original members of the Company at its muster in 1920, succeeded Capt. Shiver as Commander and has remained in command until the present. Capt. Smith is a graduate of the Infantry School, Fort Benning, Georgia.

The Company was called out in 1920 for service during the race riot at Goldsboro, North Carolina, saw service during the railroad strike of 1922, and stood guard duty at Pittsboro, North Carolina, during 1927. Its last call to duty was at its home station in 1934 during the textile strikes.

BURLINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA
 worldwarveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: N. B. Mustian, J. E. Floyd, R. N. Lovell, C. B. Overby, G. W. Floyd, O. C. Leonard, C. P. Ridout, P. B. Bell, C. B. King.

SECOND ROW: B. B. Herrin, W. E. England, J. E. Adams, D. Galloway, A. W. Aycock, L. A. Wortham, R. W. Perkinson, F. Peoples, W. Parrish.

THIRD ROW: B. L. Connor, J. R. Smiley, J. Stallings, J. F. Rudd, R. A. Cameron, H. H. King, J. G. Williams, J. W. Loyd, A. R. Munn, B. W. King, P. J. King.



COMPANY B

First Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY
worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Lieutenant HAROLD R. SKILLMAN
Second Lieutenant ANDREW J. HUNDLEY

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant NICHOLAS B. MUSTIAN

SERGEANTS

BOTTOMS, MARK P.	LEONARD, OLLIE C.
FLOYD, JOHN E.	MUSTIAN, DOUGLAS M.
LOVELL, RUPERT N.	OVERBY, ALTON K.
OVERBY, CHARLES B.	

CORPORALS

BELL, PAUL B.	OVERBY, JAMES E.
BOWLING, BERNARD P.	OVERBY, THOMAS G.
FLOYD, GEORGE W.	PEOPLES, JAMES
KING, CLIFTON B.	RIDOUT, CLARENCE P.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

AYCOCK, ALBERT W.	RIGGAN, HODGES
CAMERON, ROY A.	RUDD, GEORGE L.
CAWTHORNE, WALTER V.	RUDD, JOHN F.
ENGLAND, WILLIAM E.	SMILEY, JOHN R.
HILLIARD, WILLIARD W.	STALLINGS, JUNIUS
KING, BENZIE W.	THOMPSON, WALTER B.
LANCASTER, ROBERT I.	WATKINS, EDWIN B.
RANES, JESSE E.	WILLIAMS, JOHN G.

PRIVATES

ADAMS, JOHN E.	DAEKE, HENRY A.
CHAMPION, ROBERT L.	FULFORD, HARRY I.
CONNOR, BERNARD L.	GALLOWAY, DUPRE



PRIVATES

HARMON, ROY L.
HARRELSON, THOMAS K.
HAYES, CLARENCE H.
HERRIN, BILLIE B.
KING, HENRY L.
KING, HERBERT H.
KING, PETTICE J.
LOYD, JASPER W.
MILLER, CHARLIE B.
MILLER, WILLIAM A.
MITCHELL, CHARLES B.
MORRIS, RANDOLPH D.

MUNN, ALEX R.
MUNN, JAMES F.
PARRISH, WALTER
PARROTT, JOSEPH A.
PEOPLES, FENNER
PERKINSON, RUSSELL W.
PHILLIPS, MCKAY
RAYNOR, EARL D.
ROOKER, JOHN E.
SHEARIN, EDWARD L.
WHITE, ROBERT E.
WORTHAM, LEE A.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: D. M. Mustian, A. K. Overby, M. P. Bottoms, W. V. Cawthorne, J. E. Overby, B. P. Bowling, H. Riggan, T. G. Overby, J. Peeples.

SECOND ROW: R. D. Morris, W. W. Hilliard, J. E. Ranes, G. L. Rudd, C. B. Mitchell, C. B. Miller, H. I. Fulford, E. D. Raynor, M. Phillips.

THIRD ROW: J. E. Rooker, R. E. White, H. L. King, J. F. Munn, W. A. Miller, T. K. Harrelson, W. B. Thompson, E. B. Watkins, R. I. Lancaster, J. A. Parrott, E. L. Shearin.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "B" was organized October 28, 1898, as Company "H," "Warren Guards," Third North Carolina Regiment. The Company has been commanded successively by Captains Philemon J. Macon, F. P. Wiggans, E. C. Price, Sr., Frank Rose, W. A. Graham (later Major), Edward C. Price, Jr., Archibald W. Limer (killed in action), John W. Hamilton, First Lieut. Mar-

vin W. Hardy, and Capt. Milo W. Burgess. The Company mustered out April 17, 1919, following the World War.

Company "G," First Infantry, was organized February 18, 1921, and redesignated Company "B," First Infantry, June 21, 1921. It was redesignated Company "B," 120th Infantry, on November 8, 1921, and commanded successively by Capts. Stephen E. Burroughs, John Rodgers, Stephen E. Burroughs, and Claude T. Bowers.

WARRENTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwveterans.org

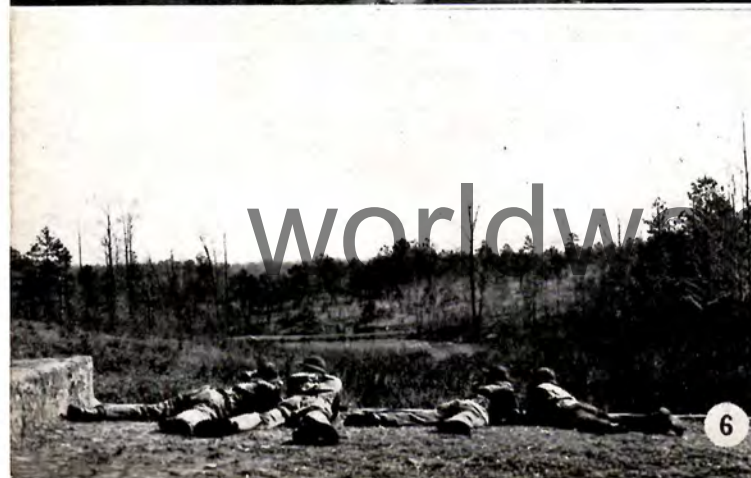
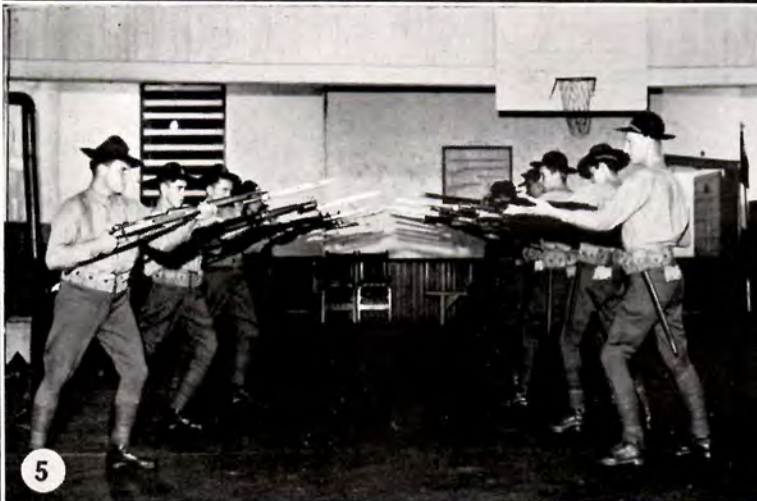
COMPANY B, FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY

WARRENTON, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Combat Squad—Riot Duty.
2. Skirmish Line.
3. Non-Commissioned Officers.
4. Company Front.
5. Bayonet Drill.
6. Company B's Rifle Range.
7. Automatic Rifle Instructions.



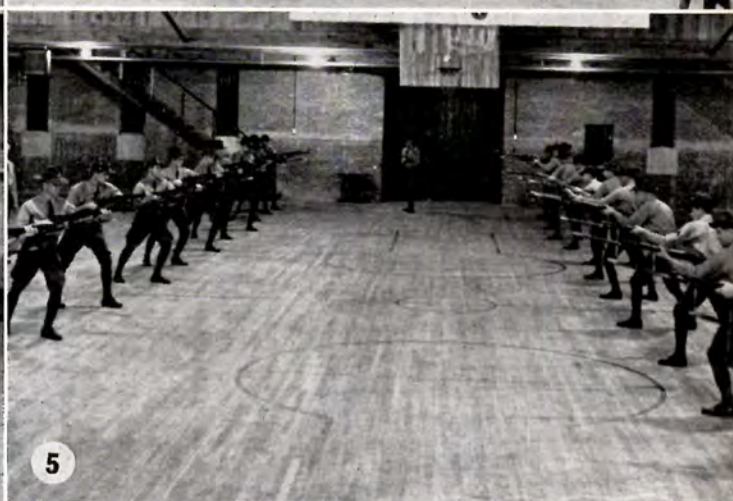
COMPANY C, FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY

HENDERSON, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Squad Wedge, Riot Formation.
2. Non-Commissioned Officers.
3. Kitchen Force.
4. "Sir, the Company is Ready for Inspection."
5. Bayonet Training.
6. Rifle Marksmanship.
7. Physical Drill.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. H. Bryan, W. A. Jenkins, J. B. Reeves, J. M. Acrey, F. D. Langley, R. P. Blanks, W. L. Beddingfield, R. E. Harris.

SECOND ROW: H. B. Davis, W. T. Ross, C. E. Roberson, R. M. Coghill, W. H. Eastwood, B. Marks, M. J. Shearion, D. J. Hicks, T. G. Reams.

THIRD ROW: R. G. Adams, R. V. Harris, C. Crabtree, W. R. Smith, M. E. Edwards, D. L. Dickerson, H. M. Stokes, M. N. Parrish, R. A. Pegram, W. M. Littleton.



COMPANY C

First Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain CONRAD B. STURGES
First Lieutenant GILBERT M. O'NEIL
Second Lieutenant GEORGE D. WILLIAMS

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant WILLIAM H. BRYAN

SERGEANTS

ACREY, JOHN M.	LANGLEY, FLETCHER D.
BLANKS, RICHARD P.	REEVES, JESSIE B.
JENKINS, WILLIS A.	SMITH, JAMES W.
WALTERS, JACK	

CORPORALS

BEDDINGFIELD, WALTER L.	PEOPLES, CHARLES P.
HOLMES, ELTON R.	REAMS, RUSSELL T.
PRIDGEN, ROBERT B.	STRICKLAND, JOSEPH A.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

LEE, JONES W.	LOWRY, ROBERT W.
LENEAVE, CHARLES E.	MERRITT, ROBERT E. L.
LITTLETON, WARDELL M.	PARRISH, MERRIMAN N.
ROSS, WILLIAM T.	

PRIVATES

ACREY, EDWARD H.	EASTWOOD, WILLIAM H.
ADAMS, ROBERT G.	EDWARDS, MANUEL E.
BLAKE, GEORGE G.	EDWARDS, JOHN J.
BOWDEN, WALTER W.	ELLINGTON, CLEMENT D.
CATLETT, GEORGE V.	HARRIS, RAYMOND E.
COGHILL, RICHARD M.	HARRIS, ROBERT V.
CRABTREE, CLYDE F.	HASKINS, LEROY
DAVIS, HENRY B.	HEDGEPEETH, DURWOOD J.
DICKERSON, DORSEY L.	HICKS, DURWOOD J.



PRIVATES

HICKS, LUDIE E., JR.
JACKSON, LUTHER A., JR.
JORDAN, CLARENCE W.
KNIGHT, HOWARD R.
MARKS, BENJAMIN
MYRICKS, RALEIGH J.
PEOPLES, HENRY S.
PARRISH, WOODROW W.

PEGAM, ROBERT A.
REAMS, TALTON G.
ROBERSON, CLARENCE E.
ROBERSON, NEWMAN
SHEARION, MEARION J.
SHORT, ROBERT A.
SMITH, WILLIAM R.
STOKES, HURCEY M.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. W. Smith, J. Walters, R. W. Lowry, E. R. Holmes, R. B. Pridgen, J. A. Strickland, C. P. Peoples, R. T. Reams.

SECOND ROW: D. J. Hedgepeth, E. H. Acrey, R. E. L. Merritt, R. A. Short, J. W. Lee, L. Haskins, G. V. Catlett, L. E. Hicks, Jr., H. R. Knight.

THIRD ROW: W. W. Parrish, L. A. Jackson, R. J. Myricks, C. E. Leneave, C. D. Ellington, G. G. Blake, W. W. Bowden, J. J. Edwards, H. S. Peoples, N. Roberson.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "C" was organized as Company "C," Second North Carolina Infantry, and was known as the "Granville Gray Rifles." Its organizer and first Commander was Capt. George W. Wortham, who received his commission on April 6, 1861, with orders to organize a company of soldiers for service in the War Between the States. In Garysburg, Halifax County instruction camp, the Second North Carolina Infantry was reorganized as the Twelfth Regiment and all companies were moved up one letter, making Company "C" known as Company "D." The Company retained the designation and served with distinction throughout the war.

In 1881 Vance County was formed from parts of Granville, Franklin and Warren Counties, and Henderson was chosen as the county seat. Members of Company "D" who had to travel to Oxford to drill organ-

ized Company "C," Third Regiment, North Carolina State Guard, with home station in Henderson. The Company was known as the "Vance Guards" from 1888 to 1904.

This Company served with the other units of the Regiment on the Mexican Border and later with the 120th Infantry in France during the World War. The Company left France for the United States on March 28, 1919.

Reorganization was begun soon after the war, and Henderson was among the first to get a Company in the new Regiment. On February 10, 1921, the Company was designated Company "C," 120th Infantry, and since that date has lived up to the standards required of them.

HENDERSON, NORTH CAROLINA



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. D. Pickett, J. W. Enoch, H. E. Bowles, M. M. Thompson, C. W. McCauley, R. J. Bell, K. W. Cameron.

SECOND ROW: C. R. Hunsuckle, F. G. Lynch, J. B. Lawson, J. P. Ewing, J. L. Lewis, R. B. Cheek, T. L. Davenport, V. L. Wilkins.

THIRD ROW: R. S. Clemmer, H. W. Shaw, R. V. Williams, C. W. Stephens, W. B. York, W. F. Lovett, J. F. Woods, P. T. Nance, W. P. Dowd, W. J. Bobbitt.



COMPANY D

First Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain LUTHER H. BARBOUR
Second Lieutenant HENRY F. PICKETT

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant FRANK H. BARBOUR

SERGEANTS

BOWLES, HAROLD E.	ENOCH, J. WILLIE
BYRD, JOHN C.	PICKETT, WILLIAM D.
DAVES, WILLIAM T.	SHAW, LINDEN S.
THOMPSON, MYRTHA M.	

CORPORALS

ADAMS, BREWER B.	McCAULEY, CLARENCE W.
BELL, ROBERT J.	MOISE, NORMAN S.
LEARY, ERVIN R.	RICH, JESSE W.
ROWE, CLYDE E.	

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ANDREWS, WILLIAM J.	HOOKE, MARTIN O.
CAMERON, KENNETH W.	LOVETT, WALTER F.
DAVENPORT, THURMAN L.	SHAW, HESRO W.
HESTER, WILLIAM	WILKINS, VANCE L.

PRIVATES

ALEXANDER, JACK H.	DEADMON, HOMER L.
BOBBITT, WILLIAM J.	DOWD, WILBURT P.
BRYANT, RAYMOND F.	EWING, JAMES P.
BURTON, WALTER M.	FRANKLIN, HARRY N.
CABLE, LEONARD B.	HESTER, CLINTON L.
CHEEK, ROY B.	HOWELL, JAMES E.
CHRISTMAS, ROBERT A.	HUNSUCKLE, CLAIBORNE R.
CLEMMER, RAYMOND S.	HUTCHINS, CHEATHAM R.



PRIVATES

KING, CARL C.
KING, CHARLIE J.
KING, WILLIAM E.
LAWSON, JAMES B.
LEWIS, JESSE L.
LOFTIS, WESLEY G.
LYNCH, FRANK G.
MASSEY, THOMAS H.
MOORE, JAMES R.
NANCE, PAUL T.
PRICE, THERON A.

PUCKETT, ELLIOTT L.
ROGERS, THOMAS C.
SEWELL, HOWARD A.
STAPLES, CLARENCE W.
STEPHENS, CHARLIE W.
TILLER, EDWARD E.
VESTAL, BENJAMIN F.
WHALEY, AMOS E.
WILLIAMS, RALPH V., JR.
WOODS, JOHN F.
YORK, WILLIAM B.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. H. Barbour, L. S. Shaw, W. T. Daves, J. C. Byrd, C. E. Rowe, B. B. Adams, J. W. Rich, N. S. Moise.

SECOND ROW: R. A. Christmas, R. F. Bryant, C. L. Hester, W. E. King, J. E. Howell, W. E. Harris, C. W. Staples, J. R. Smith, T. C. Rogers, H. N. Franklin, T. A. Price.

THIRD ROW: W. M. Burton, J. R. Moore, W. J. Andrews, T. H. Massey, W. G. Loftis, J. H. Alexander, C. R. Hutchins, E. L. Puckett, C. C. King, L. B. Cable.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "D," 120th Infantry, was the first National Guard Company organized after the World War. Its organization was completed December 19, 1919, and the Company was Federally recognized on January 20, 1920, and was designated Company "A," 120th Infantry. Shortly after, the Company's name was changed to Company "D," 120th Infantry.

During its period of service Company "D" has made a wonderful record. In its eighteen summer encampments, the Company has won the Machine Gun Cup for the Regiment ten out of the fifteen times it has been offered; the Mess Hall Cup, four out of the eight times it has been offered; high score on the machine gun range for an individual, six out of eleven times; pistol trophy, two out of three times; cash prizes for best Company street and quarters, three out of five times; and the field meet, four out of

sixteen times. In 1928, at Camp Jackson, Company "D" won the Machine Gun Cup for the Division.

Since the Company was organized, it has been called out for special duty twelve times, mainly on strike details, riot duty, and guarding prisoners. The Company has the distinction of being the first Company called for outside duty after the Guard's reorganization.

The spirit of the officers and the enlisted personnel of the Company is one of the distinguishing features of the unit and the primary cause for its success as a military organization.

A new Armory, built at a cost of \$85,000, was constructed in 1937 by the city of Durham, with the aid of the Federal government. The Armory has been furnished with the best equipment available, including specially built individual lockers, gas equipment for cooking, and leather upholstered furniture.



COMPANY D

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY

DURHAM, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Company D Armory. (2) Loading. (3) Company D on
Their Own Rifle Range. (4) Company D's Recreation Room.
(5) Heavy Supply Room. (6) Elementary Machine Gun
Drill. (7) Company D's Cooks.

worldwartwoveterans.org



CHARLES NORMAN ALSTON
Captain, Company E



WILLIAM AVERY POWELL
Captain, Company F



SAMUEL EUGENE HAGER, JR.
Captain, Company G

GEORGE FRED PLOTT
Captain, Company H



STEPHEN BLAN DOLLEY
Major, Commanding Second Battalion



Officers

SECOND BATTALION

120TH INFANTRY



GEORGE PEARSON PALMER
First Lieut., Headquarters Co.



GEORGE PATTERSON RITCHIE
First Lieutenant, Company E



JOHN WILLIAM DANDRIDGE
First Lieutenant, Company F



LINDSEY THOMAS COOPER, JR.
First Lieutenant, Company G



EDWIN PAUL MARTIN
First Lieutenant, Company H



WILBUR GODFREY EARNHARDT
Second Lieut., Headquarters Company



WILMER BRADFORD MILLER
Second Lieutenant, Company E



HERMAN LANDRUM CLANTON
Second Lieutenant, Company F



HENRY CLIFFORD WILLIS
Second Lieutenant, Company G



THOMAS GRADY BOYD
Second Lieutenant, Company H



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: M. R. Stallings, W. F. Morris, R. S. Arey, H. M. Gantt, L. A. Boaz, C. A. Burleson, D. L. Crowell.
SECOND ROW: W. R. Brightwell, C. R. Turner, R. D. Blake, R. R. Morton, S. V. Burris, H. T. Eudy, U. M. Howard.
THIRD ROW: G. W. Honeycutt, J. F. Burleson, W. H. Smith, J. D. Stallings, U. M. Cranford, L. R. Hopkins, V. J. Mauldin, M. C. Harley, A. L. Russell.



Headquarters
COMPANY

Second Battalion

ALBEMARLE, NORTH CAROLINA

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Lieutenant GEORGE P. PALMER
Second Lieutenant WILBUR G. EARNHARDT

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Staff Sergeant JETER B. HOLDER

SERGEANTS

BOAZ, LAWRENCE A. MORRIS, WADE F.
BURLESON, CLARENCE A. STALLINGS, MARVIN R.

CORPORALS

AREY, RICHARD S. CROWELL, DAVID L.
BRIGHTWELL, WILCOX R. GANTT, HARRY M.
HOWARD, UNION M.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BURLESON, JULIUS F. EUDY, HOWARD T.
CRANFORD, UNION M. HOPKINS, LONNIE R.
MAULDIN, VANCE J.

PRIVATES

BLAKE, R. D. MORTON, ROBERT R.
BURRIS, SIMEON V. RUSSELL, AARON L.
HARLEY, M. C. STALLINGS, JAMES D.
HONEYCUTT, GRADY W. SMITH, WILBURN H.
MORGAN, HEATH D. TURNER, CHARLIE R.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Company, Second Battalion, was organized on November 26, 1923, with H. G. Vick being commissioned First Lieutenant and Commanding Officer, and George P. Palmer being commissioned Second Lieutenant. The non-commissioned officers were all local men with previous military training.

In July, 1924, the Company went on its first encampment at Camp Glenn, North Carolina, and continued to

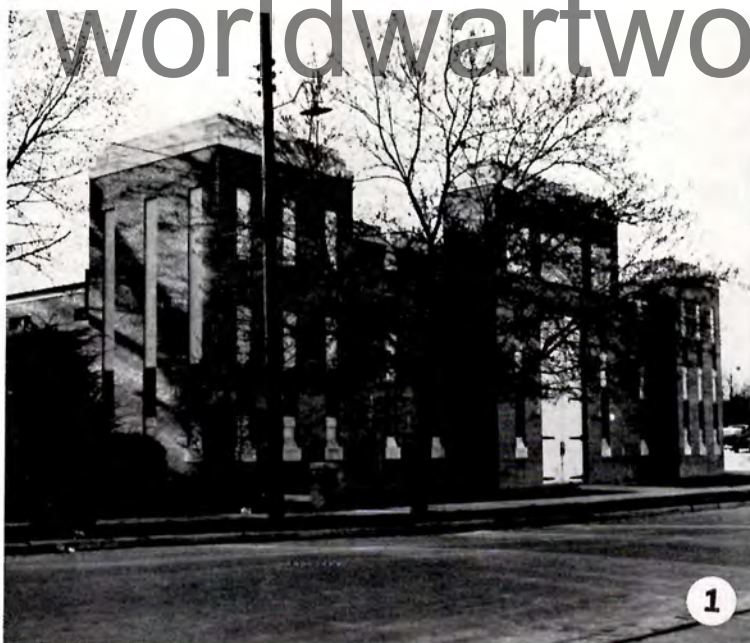
(Continued on page 249)

HEADQUARTERS COMPANY, SECOND BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND TWENTIETH INFANTRY

ALBEMARLE, NORTH CAROLINA

- | | |
|------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1. Armory. | 4. Intelligence Section. |
| 2. On the March. | 5. Kangaroo Hot Line. |
| 3. Wire Section. | 6. Non-Commissioned Officers. |





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: A. H. Bruton, C. E. Richardson, R. J. Green, C. B. Griffin, J. B. Harris, W. Allred, C. H. Dellinger, R. M. Benfield, D. E. Clark.

SECOND ROW: H. S. Thomas, G. W. Beach, W. H. Cagle, R. L. Hatley, O. D. Newton, W. W. Smith, Y. W. Knight, G. B. Miller, R. C. Morgan, L. E. Lentz.

THIRD ROW: N. C. Miller, J. W. Thomas, J. O. Goodman, W. J. Polk, S. W. Starnes, M. Y. Miller, F. Green, J. W. Casper, J. E. Auten, G. A. Lewis, E. M. Beaver, E. F. Wishon.



COMPANY E

Second Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain CHARLES N. ALSTON

First Lieutenant GEORGE P. RITCHIE

Second Lieutenant WILMER B. MILLER

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant MATHEW R. MAULDIN

SERGEANTS

BRUTON, ALFRED H. GRIFFIN, CHARLIE B.

FLETCHER, JAMES O. HONEYCUTT, CURTIS E.

GREEN, ROBERT J. RICHARDSON, CHARLES E.

SMITH, LEE R.

CORPORALS

ALLRED, MORRISON W. COOK, JACK

BENFIELD, RALPH M. CROSBY, HARRY H.

BOST, LEWIS O. DELLINGER, CLARENCE H.

HARRIS, JAMES B.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BASS, ROY B. LEWIS, GEORGE A.

CASTOR, EUGENE MILLER, MORRISON Y.

CLARK, CLARENCE W. MORRIS, ISSAC B.

CLARK, DAVID E. REDMAN, JAMES R.

COLEY, CLAUDE T. ROBINSON, COLEN C

GREEN, FRED THOMAS, JAMES W.

JEFFERIES, ERNEST WOLFE, ROLAND S.

PRIVATES

AUTEN, JAMES E. FINK, THOMAS W.

BARBER, WILLIS A. FLETCHER, BOYD W.

BEACH, GLENN W. FLETCHER, CARL D.

BEAVER, EUGENE M. FULHAM, HAROLD N.

BOYD, DEXTER B. FURR, JOHN C.

CAGLE, WILLIAM H. GOODMAN, YOE Y.

CASPER, JOHN W. GOODMAN, JOHN O.

COOK, JOSEPH W. HATLEY, REECE L.

CROSBY, GENE HICKMAN, DEWEY B.



PRIVATES

HOLAMAN, ED	OVERCASH, CLAUDE S.
KNIGHT, YANCE W.	POLK, WILLIAM J.
LENTZ, LEWIS E.	SHERRILL, LUBY T.
MCPhATER, WILLARD D.	SHINN, HOYLE M.
MILLER, GURLEY B.	SHOE, RALPH E.
MILLER, NATHAN C.	SMITH, WOODROW W.
MORGAN, ROYCE C.	STARNES, SHERRILL W.
NEWTON, ODIS D.	THOMAS, HENRY S.
WISHON, ERNEST F.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. E. Honeycutt, L. R. Smith, J. O. Fletcher, H. H. Crosby, L. O. Bost, J. Cook, I. B. Morris, Y. Y. Goodman, E. Caster.

SECOND ROW: J. C. Furr, H. Fulham, R. E. Shoe, C. S. Overcash, E. Jefferies, D. B. Hickman, E. Holaman, T. W. Fink, W. D. McPhater, R. S. Wolfe.

THIRD ROW: L. T. Sherrill, C. T. Coley, G. Crosby, W. A. Barber, C. C. Robinson, B. W. Fletcher, C. D. Fletcher, C. W. Clark, J. W. Cook, H. M. Shinn, R. B. Bass, D. B. Boyd.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "E" was organized in Concord, North Carolina, as Company "G," Fourth North Carolina National Guard Regiment, in 1889. The first officers of the unit were Capt. R. S. Young, First Lieut. L. M. Archey, Second Lieut. J. C. Wadsworth, and Third Lieut. J. F. Reid.

The Company has been known successively as Company "L," First North Carolina Volunteer Infantry; Company "L," First Regiment of Infantry, North Carolina National Guard; and as Company "E," 120th Infantry, North Carolina National Guard. In 1898 members of the local unit joined volunteers to fight in the Spanish-American War under Capt. Edward Hill. This unit was in camp at Jacksonville, Fla.

Following the Spanish-American War, the unit was reorganized in Concord as Company "L," First North Carolina Regiment, under Capt. Joseph F. Goodman. In 1901 Capt. Goodman was succeeded by Capt. Quint E. Smith.

Capt. Smith served until 1908, at which time Louis A. Brown became Captain of the Company. The Company served on the Mexican Border until the spring of 1937, but was mustered into Federal service once more for World War duty. The Company was in camp at Camp Sevier until September, 1917, when the First North Carolina Infantry was broken up and the members of Company "L" were distributed among other units of the Thirtieth Division.

Company "E," when first organized on November 19, 1920, under Capt. Kenneth E. Caldwell, was known as Company "D," First North Carolina Infantry. Very soon after, the Regiment was changed to the 120th Infantry, and the Concord unit became Company "E," 120th Regiment. The present officers of the Company are Capt. Charles N. Alston, First Lieut. George P. Ritchie, and Second Lieut. Wilmer B. Miller.

CONCORD, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



ARMORY

COMPANY E

SECOND BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND TWENTIETH INFANTRY

CONCORD, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Gas Masks.
2. Non-Commissioned Officers.
3. Supply Room.
4. First Aid Instructions.
5. Assault Fire.

rtwoveterans.org



AUTOMATIC RIFLE SCHOOL

COMPANY F

SECOND BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND TWENTIETH INFANTRY

CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Guidon.
2. Squad Present Arms.
3. Inspection Arms.
4. Squad Gas Mask Drill.
5. Non-Commissioned Officers.

worldwartwo





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: G. V. Soule, F. C. Stinson, B. C. Williams, S. C. Tadlock, H. R. Wilkinson, J. E. Prather, J. C. O'Brien, P. R. Rankin.

SECOND ROW: W. G. Hawkins, W. W. Christenbery, A. L. Helms, W. C. Barefoot, J. E. Whitlock, R. Stubbs, W. G. Dellenger, F. F. Vaughn, W. A. Elliotte, C. M. Hooks.

THIRD ROW: T. Walker, B. H. Robinson, M. W. Thomas, C. E. Curlee, R. A. Mullis, J. F. DeBerry, G. W. Hoole, I. L. Davis, W. H. Griffin, C. L. Presson.



COMPANY F

Second Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain WILLIAM A. POWELL
First Lieutenant JOHN W. DANDRIDGE
Second Lieutenant HERMAN L. CLANTON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant GUY V. SOULE

SERGEANTS

O'BRIEN, JULAIN C.	STINSON, FRANK C.
PRATHER, JOHN E.	TADLOCK, SIGSBY C.
RANKIN, PINKNEY R.	WILLIAMS, BENJAMIN C.
WILKINSON, HOWARD R.	

CORPORALS

BLAKE, JULIUS A.	JUSTICE, JAMES R.
CROFT, SAMPSON A. D.	LAMBE, LELAND L.
HORN, ROBERT J.	SIGMON, CARROLL E.
HANSON, OSCAR E., JR.	WENTZ, JOHN R.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BAUCOM, JOHN V.	MULLIS, ARCHIE R.
DANIEL, JAMES R.	MULLIS, SHELLEY H.
HOOKS, CECIL M.	ROBINSON, BLAND H.
KENNEDY, FRED C.	STOKES, ROY A.
MCLAUGHLIN, WILLIAM S.	THOMAS, MELLON W.
WALKER, TROY	

PRIVATES

BAREFOOT, WILLARD C.	DELLENGER, WALTER G.
CHRISTENBERY, W. W.	EDWARDS, KENNETH D.
CURLEE, CURTIS E.	ELLIOTT, WILLIAM A.
DAVIS, IRVINGTON L.	FARRELL, RAY B.
DEBERRY, JAMES F.	GIBSON, FRANKLIN B.



PRIVATES

GRIFFIN, WAYNE H.	JONES, GEORGE W.
HAGLER, WYLIE F.	JONES, THOMAS O.
HAWKINS, WALTER G.	LINEBERGER, ROBERT B.
HELMS, BOYCE A.	McKNIGHT, PAUL F.
HELMS, AUSTIN L.	MULLIS, ROBERT A.
HELMS, LONNIE A.	PRESSON, CHARLES L.
HARRIS, ALBERT G.	SATTERFIELD, ROBERT P.
HINSON, ROBERT G.	STUBBS, ROY
HOOLE, GEORGE W.	TADLOCK, WARREN O.
IVEY, ROBERT U.	VAUGHN, FLOYD F.
JOHNSON, JOHN F.	WESTMORELAND, T. W.
WHITLOCK, JOSEPH E.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: S. A. D. Croft, C. E. Sigmon, O. E. Hanson, J. R. Justice, L. L. Lambe, R. J. Horn, J. A. Blake, J. R. Wentz.

SECOND ROW: A. G. Harris, E. A. Williamson, J. V. Baucom, R. B. Farrell, L. A. Helms, R. P. Satterfield, J. F. Johnson, W. S. McLoughlin, R. B. Lineberger.

THIRD ROW: F. C. Kennedy, R. A. Stokes, J. R. Daniel, K. D. Edwards, B. A. Helms, W. O. Tadlock, A. R. Mullis, R. G. Hinson, S. H. Mullis, F. B. Gibson.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "F," 120th Infantry, was organized as the "Hornets' Nest Riflemen" in 1756. The Company was ordered to Raleigh, North Carolina, on April 16, 1861, to serve in the War Between the States. It became known as Company "B," First North Carolina Volunteers, commonly called the "Bethel Regiment."

In the Spanish-American War, this Company, known as Company "A," First Regiment North Carolina Volunteers, had the distinction of being the first American troops to march through the streets of Havana, Cuba. The unit served on the Mexican Border as Company "D," First North Carolina Infantry, in 1916 and 1917.

The Hornets' Nest Riflemen reported with First North Carolina Infantry Regiment to Camp Sevier, Greenville, South Carolina, at the start of the World War. It was designated Company "F," 105th Engineers, on September 12, 1917. At the reorganization of the National Guard, Company "F," 120th Infantry, received official recognition April 5, 1921.

In June, 1926, the Company attended the Sesqui-Centennial Celebration in Philadelphia as a member of the Centennial Legion of Historic Military Commands. Governor McLean, of North Carolina, expressed his pleasure of the showing made by Company "F" with a banquet in the Company's honor. In July, 1928, at the Thirtieth Division encampment, Camp Jackson, South Carolina, Company "F" was awarded a cup for the most efficient rifle company in the Division.

CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: R. Z. Hartness, J. F. Moir, V. L. Alford, J. V. Welborn, M. H. Reich, C. F. Day, H. F. James.

SECOND ROW: P. P. Weisner, R. E. Haigwood, P. Swanson, E. C. Peacock, C. R. Patterson, G. P. McCollum, E. J. Thompson, C. F. Dickerson, W. W. Tuttle, H. W. Shore, R. H. Kane.

THIRD ROW: J. C. Cranfill, G. W. Beck, O. B. Whitener, R. L. Smitherman, R. M. Mann, Jr., R. J. Moser, O. W. Smothers, H. G. Fulp, A. J. Lollis, B. T. McCollum, W. E. Dover.



COMPANY G

Second Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTY-FIFTH INFANTRY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain SAMUEL E. HAGER, JR.
First Lieutenant LINDSEY T. COOPER, JR.
Second Lieutenant HENRY C. WILLIS

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant ROBERT Z. HARTNESS

SERGEANTS

ALFORD, VENICE L. MOIR, JOHN F.
DAY, CLARENCE F. REICH, MAURICE H.
JAMES, HENRY F. SPRINKLE, WILLIAM C.
WELBORN, JAMES V.

CORPORALS

BARTON, JOHN S. SHORE, ELLIS E., JR.
DAVIS, JAMES W. SPAINHOUR, WILLIAM E.
HOLLAND, PERCY L. THOMPSON, WILLIAM E.
WHEELER, JABRONZE E.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

CLODFELTER, JACK T. MANN, ROMULUS M., JR.
CRATER, RALPH J. MCCOLLUM, GURNIE P.
DICKERSON, CLAUDE F. PATTERSON, CLYDE R.
FULP, HERMAN G. PEACOCK, EARNEST C.
HAIGWOOD, ROBERT E. SMITHERMAN, ROBERT L.
KELLEY, HOWARD E. TATUM, THURMOND E.
KIRKMAN, RAYMOND L. WEISNER, PHILLIP P.

PRIVATES

ADAMS, MARK HAM, CHARLES, JR.,
ALDRIDGE, STOKES H. JONES, ARNOLD H.
ANDREWS, THOMAS C. KANE, LEONARD M.
BAKER, ROBERT C. KANE, ROY H.
BECK, GRADY W. LAWSON, GYNN R.
CRANFILL, JAMES C. LOLLIS, AUTHUR J.
DOVER, WILLIAM E. MCCOLLUM, BYRON T.
GARDNER, GEORGE L. MOSER, ROBERT J.



PRIVATES

PLEASANTS, THOMAS R.	STALLINGS, JOHN B.
RIMMER, WILLIAM C., JR.	STULTZ, NELSON
ROWE, JACK B.	SWANSON, PAUL
SAMPSON, GEORGE A.	THOMPSON, ELMER J.
SHORE, HAROLD W.	TUTTLE, WOODROW W.
SHOUSE, LEWIS W.	WHITENER, OREN B.
SHOUSE, ROBERT J.	WILKES, FLAY B.
SMOTHERS, ODELL W.	WYATT, THURMON R.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. E. Thompson, J. S. Barton, E. E. Shore, Jr., P. L. Holland, J. W. Davis, J. E. Wheeler, W. E. Spainhour.

SECOND ROW: R. L. Kirkman, J. B. Stallings, J. B. Rowe, W. C. Rimmer, Jr., T. R. Wyatt, C. Ham, Jr., T. R. Pleasants, L. M. Kane, N. Stultz, F. B. Wilkes, L. W. Shouse.

THIRD ROW: S. H. Aldridge, J. T. Clodfelter, R. J. Crater, R. J. Shouse, R. C. Baker, G. A. Sampson, H. E. Kelley, T. C. Andrews, A. H. Jones, M. Adams, G. L. Gardner, T. E. Tatum.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "G," known as the "Forsyth Riflemen," was organized on February 15, 1812. During the War of 1812 the Company served as Company "A," First Battalion, North Carolina Volunteers; in the Mexican War it served as Company "G," First North Carolina Infantry; in the War Between the States it was designated as Company "D," Twenty-first North Carolina Regiment; during the Spanish-American War it served as Company "G," First North Carolina Volunteer Regiment; it saw service on the Mexican Border in 1916 as Company "C," First North Carolina Regiment; and during the World War it served as Company "E," 105th Engineers, Thirtieth Division.

The present organization was Federally recognized on July 10, 1920, as Company "B," 120th Regiment, under command of Capt. Hampton S. Beck. The following offi-

cers have served the Company since its reorganization in 1920: Capt. Hampton S. Beck, Capt. Ben Gray, Capt. Hampton S. Beck, Capt. Walter B. Williams, and Capt. Samuel E. Hager, Jr., present Commanding Officer.

Company "G" was on duty in Salisbury in 1922 during the railroad strike of that year, and on duty in Kannapolis during the textile strike of 1923. It was also called out during a textile strike in 1929 and served at Marion. In 1934 the Company served at High Point, Winston-Salem, and Belmont during the textile strikes of 1934.

The Company has passed successfully each Federal inspection since 1920. It was highly complimented on the 1937 inspection and was reported as "being a superior organization." During summer training camps the Company has consistently been a high ranking unit.

1. Firing Line.
2. Calisthenics.
3. Diagonal Right.
4. Mess Call.
5. Close Order Drill.
6. Non-Commissioned Officers.

worldwartwoveterans.org



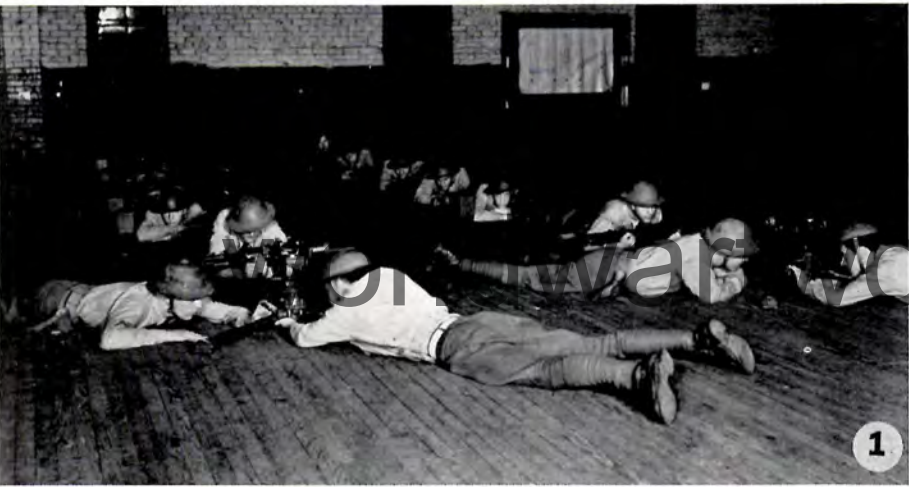
COMPANY G

SECOND BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

WINSTON-SALEM, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



COMPANY H
SECOND BATTALION
ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY
WAYNESVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

1. Advance Gun Drill.
2. The Hill Brothers.
3. Machine Gun Squad.
4. Ready to Fire.
5. Non-Commissioned Officers.
6. Instructions in Stripping and Assembling.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. E. Robinson, E. Downs, M. E. Davis, J. M. Davis, J. T. Jones, W. G. Davis, W. G. Arrington, F. A. Mehaffey.

SECOND ROW: W. H. Fisher, F. B. Troutman, F. E. Kuykendall, J. E. Eavenson, E. T. Scates, C. E. Burgess, R. H. Moody, J. J. Norris, T. L. Cochran.

THIRD ROW: J. Messer, H. F. Calhoun, C. Passmore, C. H. Moody, J. D. Mehaffey, N. Hill, B. H. Gaddy, W. S. Gibson, C. M. Dunn, J. R. Whitner, W. E. Mitchell.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain GEORGE F. PLOTT
First Lieutenant EDWIN P. MARTIN
Second Lieutenant THOMAS G. BOYD

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JAMES E. ROBINSON

SERGEANTS

ARRINGTON, WILLIAM G.	DAVIS, WILLIAM G.
DAVIS, JAMES M.	DOWNES, ELMER
DAVIS, MARCUS E.	JONES, JAMES T.
PLOTT, GEORGE E.	

CORPORALS

BRIDGES, BENJAMINE F.	HILL, EDWARD
BYRD, FRANK C.	HILL, FLETCHER T.
CARSWELL, SAMUEL A.	MEHAFFEY, FRED A.
FRANKLIN, OLIVER W.	WYATT, GORDON L.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

DUNAVANT, HENRY C.	MESSER, WILLIE L.
FISHER, WILLIAM H.	PARTON, FRANK H.
GADDY, BENJAMIN H.	PRESSLEY, CHARLES R.
GILLILAND, ROBERT W.	REAGAN, NOLAN J.
HILL, NATHAN	RHYMER, CARL J.
HILL, ROE	ROBINSON, MACK E.
MEHAFFEY, JOHN D.	TROUTMAN, FRED B.
MESSER, JOHNNIE	WHITNER, JACK R.

PRIVATES

BURGESS, CHARLES E.	FRANKLIN, GEORGE H.
CAGLE, JACK C.	FISHER, GILBERT T.
CALHOUN, CLYDE V.	GIBSON, WILLIAM S.
CALHOUN, HERBERT F.	HANEY, PAUL C.
COCHRAN, PINKLAND D.	HENRY, GRADY V.
COCHRAN, THOMAS L.	HOOPER, FRED D.
DUNN, CHARLES M.	KNIGHT, ALFRED J.
EAVENSON, JAMES E.	KUYKENDALL, F. E.



COMPANY H

Second Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org



PRIVATES

LEMING, ELMER
MILLER, PAUL M.
MITCHELL, WILLIAM E.
MOODY, CARL H.
MOODY, RAY H.
NORRIS, JOHNNIE J.
PASSMORE, CHARLES

PHILLIPS, SIDNEY E.
SCATES, EARL T.
SHOOK, GRADY C.
SHOOK, WILLIAM C.
SISK, RALPH
TROUTMAN, GEORGE W.
WOOD, CORDELL

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: S. A. Carswell, F. T. Hill, B. F. Bridges, E. Hill, O. W. Franklin, G. L. Wyatt, F. C. Byrd, C. J. Rhymer.

SECOND ROW: G. V. Henry, F. H. Parton, E. Leming, M. E. Robinson, G. T. Fisher, P. M. Miller, J. C. Cagle, P. C. Haney, S. E. Phillips, R. Sisk.

THIRD ROW: R. W. Gilliland, P. D. Cochran, H. C. Dunavant, C. R. Pressley, G. W. Troutman, C. V. Calhoun, W. C. Shook, N. J. Reagan, F. D. Hooper, R. Hill, G. C. Shook.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "H" was originally founded in 1883 at Waynesville, South Carolina, as Company "C," Fourth North Carolina Infantry. It bore the name of "Hayward Grays" at the time of its organization, but the name was later changed to the "Richland Rifles." This last name was retained until after the World War, when the Company was converted into a machine gun unit.

The Company volunteered as a unit for service in the Spanish-American War under command of Capt. William J. Hannah, with First Lieut. Thomas Stringfield and Second Lieut. Hugh A. Love. At the Raleigh, North Carolina, concentration camp, it was given the designation of Company "H," First North Carolina Infantry. The Company spent about four months in Cuba and was mustered out of service in April, 1899.

After the war, the Company reorganized as Company "H," First North Carolina Infantry, with Thomas Stringfield as Captain. William F. Swift commanded the Com-

pany during the Mexican Border service. The Company served at Camp Glenn, North Carolina, and Camp Stewart, Texas, until February, 1917, when it was returned home and mustered out of service. On July 25, 1917, the Company was again mustered into Federal service for the World War, with Wm. F. Swift as Captain, Geo. F. Plott, First Lieutenant, and Henry F. McFayden, Second Lieutenant. Upon the organization of the Thirtieth Division, the First North Carolina Infantry lost its identity and the members of the organization were assigned to other units.

Following the World War, the former members of the Company reorganized as Company "H," 120th Infantry, with William Swift as Captain. Capt. Swift was later promoted to Major, and George Plott, present Commander, was promoted to Captain. This organization has been called upon on several occasions for mob and riot duty and in every instance has performed its duties in such a manner as to receive the approval and commendation of superior officers.

WAYNESVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



PEYTON McSWAIN
Major, Commanding Third Battalion

OFFICERS THIRD BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND
TWENTIETH INFANTRY



JOSEPH ERNEST CHEEK
Captain, Company I
ERNEST DUVAL McGOUGAN
Captain, Company L



HENRY CLARENCE LONG
Captain, Company K
HENRY BASCOM CULBRETH
Captain, Company M



ROY COX
First Lieut., Headquarters Company



JAMES MALCOLM HALL, JR.
First Lieutenant, Company I



WILLIE B. WRIGHT
Second Lieutenant, Company K



JOHN HENDERSON McKINNON
First Lieutenant, Company L



OAKLEY BRASWELL BELAND
First Lieutenant, Company M



HENRY VANCE KIVETT
Second Lieut., Headquarters Company



EDWARD SIDNEY JOHNSON
Second Lieutenant, Company I



CLYDE TULLIE WRIGHT
First Lieutenant, Company K



JOHN LACY ARMSTRONG
Second Lieutenant, Company L



JOSEPH E. ADKINS
Second Lieutenant, Company M



COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Lieutenant ROY COX
Second Lieutenant HENRY V. KIVETT

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Staff Sergeant MILTON L. HANNER

SERGEANTS

ALLRED, WOODROW W. HANCOCK, GEORGE D.
 PIERCE, CHARLES M.

CORPORALS

FERREE, ERNEST B. STOCKNER, ERNEST L.
 SHAW, CLYDE T. SWING, CHARLES C.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

COX, JOHN A., JR. STOCKNER, DANIEL W.

PRIVATES

CAVINNESS, JAMES G.	MANESS, LESTER
CARTER, WILLIAM L.	MORGAN, BEN C.
COLE, EARL J.	PRESNELL, WILLIAM G.
HILL, HERMAN L.	STEWART, HARRY R.
HOOKE, ERNEST E.	TROGDON, WILLIAM H.
KEARNS, LEE M., JR.	WOOD, THOMAS B., JR.
LOWE, PERCY C.	WRIGHT, EVERETT B.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Company, Third Battalion, was organized in Asheboro, North Carolina, through the efforts of Clarence J. Lovett and Roy Cox, both of whom had served with Company "K," 120th Infantry, Thirtieth Division,
(Continued on page 249)

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: M. L. Hanner, G. D. Hancock, C. M. Pierce, E. L. Stockner, C. C. Swing, E. B. Ferree, W. W. Allred.
 SECOND ROW: H. R. Stewart, J. A. Cox, Jr., E. B. Wright, T. B. Wood, Jr., D. W. Stockner, W. H. Trogdon, J. G. Caviness.
 THIRD ROW: H. L. Hill, L. M. Kearns, Jr., E. J. Cole, E. E. Hooker, P. C. Lowe, B. C. Morgan, W. G. Presnell, W. L. Carter.



Headquarters COMPANY Third Battalion ASHEBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY
 worldwartwoveterans.org [97]



1. Wire Section.
2. Intelligence Section.
3. Switchboard and Radio Section.
4. Company Front with Guidon.
5. Wire Laying Detail.
6. Non-Commissioned Officers.



HEADQUARTERS COMPANY

THIRD BATTALION, 120TH INFANTRY, ASHEBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



1. Bayonet Training.
2. Physical Training Drill.
3. Basketball Team.
4. Skirmish Line.
5. Diagonal Guide Right.
Insert: First Sergeant John I. Kelly.
6. Squad Wedge.
7. Non-Commissioned Officers.
8. Original Members of Headquarters Company, Third Battalion, 120th Infantry, re-designated Company I, June 5, 1922.

COMPANY I

THIRD BATTALION, 120TH INFANTRY, WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. R. Branch, E. H. Garriss, W. C. Jordan, F. P. Hatch, S. Maulsby, J. H. Bradshaw, M. H. Matthews.

SECOND ROW: L. J. White, C. G. Carney, Jr., E. R. Rich, G. T. Sellers, G. H. Cummings, R. Boswell, S. H. Howell, L. H. Easterling, A. T. Smith, O. Brown.

THIRD ROW: W. E. Williamson, N. L. Ellers, R. M. Jarrell, J. J. Rich, W. J. Melton, S. L. Genes, C. F. Powell, C. O. Thomas, J. Padgett, E. Z. Blanton, V. G. Brown.



COMPANY I

Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JOSEPH E. CHEEK
First Lieutenant JAMES M. HALL, JR.
Second Lieutenant EDWARD S. JOHNSON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JOHN I. KELLY

SERGEANTS

BRANCH, LEE R.,	GARRISS, ELBERT H.
CURTIS, OSWALD D.	HEFHAM, PORTER L.
FROST, LEWIS R., JR.	JORDAN, WILLIAM C.

CORPORALS

BATSON, CHARLES E.	MARSHBURN, CLARENCE
BRADSHAW, JOHN H.	MATTHEWS, MARION H.
BUTLER, THEODORE T.	MAULTSBY, SAM
HATCH, FREDERICK P.	MILLIS, WILLIAM J.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BLAKE, JOSEPH A.	HUFHAM, ROBERT E.
BLANTON, EDGAR Z.	MCCARTNEY, EARL F.
BOSWELL, LINWOOD	ROBERTS, ALFONSO L.
BOSWELL, ROOSEVELT	TALMAN, FRANK, JR.
BROWN, VIVIAN G.	THOMAS, CYRIL O.
CARNEY, CARLTON E.	WILLIAMSON, WM. E.
EASTERLING, LEROY F.	WOODCOCK, RAYMOND A.

PRIVATES

BEASLEY, WILLIAM S., JR.	EASTERLING, HARRY MCG.
BREWER, JAMES A.	ELLERS, NORMAN L.
BROWN, ORVIS	GENES, SAMUEL L.
CARNEY, CARLEY G., JR.	HANEY, JAMES E.
CUMMINGS, GEO. H.	HARKER, WILLIAM E.
CUMMINGS, ROY	HOWELL, SANFORD H.
DURDEN, LUTHER F.	JARRELL, RALPH M.



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. R. Branch, E. H. Garriss, W. C. Jordan, F. P. Hatch, S. Maulsby, J. H. Bradshaw, M. H. Matthews.

SECOND ROW: L. J. White, C. G. Carney, Jr., E. R. Rich, G. T. Sellers, G. H. Cummings, R. Boswell, S. H. Howell, L. H. Easterling, A. T. Smith, O. Brown.

THIRD ROW: W. E. Williamson, N. L. Ellers, R. M. Jarrell, J. J. Rich, W. J. Melton, S. L. Genes, C. F. Powell, C. O. Thomas, J. Padgett, E. Z. Blanton, V. G. Brown.



COMPANY I

Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JOSEPH E. CHEEK
First Lieutenant JAMES M. HALL, JR.
Second Lieutenant EDWARD S. JOHNSON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JOHN I. KELLY

SERGEANTS

BRANCH, LEE R.,	GARRISS, ELBERT H.
CURTIS, OSWALD D.	HEFHAM, PORTER L.
FROST, LEWIS R., JR.	JORDAN, WILLIAM C.

CORPORALS

BATSON, CHARLES E.	MARSHBURN, CLARENCE
BRADSHAW, JOHN H.	MATTHEWS, MARION H.
BUTLER, THEODORE T.	MAULTSBY, SAM
HATCH, FREDERICK P.	MILLIS, WILLIAM J.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BLAKE, JOSEPH A.	HUFHAM, ROBERT E.
BLANTON, EDGAR Z.	MCCARTNEY, EARL F.
BOSWELL, LINWOOD	ROBERTS, ALFONSO L.
BOSWELL, ROOSEVELT	TALMAN, FRANK, JR.
BROWN, VIVIAN G.	THOMAS, CYRIL O.
CARNEY, CARLTON E.	WILLIAMSON, WM. E.
EASTERLING, LEROY F.	WOODCOCK, RAYMOND A.

PRIVATES

BEASLEY, WILLIAM S., JR.	EASTERLING, HARRY MCG.
BREWER, JAMES A.	ELLERS, NORMAN L.
BROWN, ORVIS	GENES, SAMUEL L.
CARNEY, CARLEY G., JR.	HANEY, JAMES E.
CUMMINGS, GEO. H.	HARKER, WILLIAM E.
CUMMINGS, ROY	HOWELL, SANFORD H.
DURDEN, LUTHER F.	JARRELL, RALPH M.



PRIVATES

MASON, MARION T.	RICH, JULIUS J.
MELTON, WILLIAM J.	SANDLIN, HAROLD L.
NEAL, LESLIE W.	SELLERS, GLENWOOD T.
PADGETT, JAMES	SHAW, THOMAS C.
PADGETT, WILBER	SMITH, ARTHUR T.
PARKER, GEORGE J.	SMITH, JAMES T.
POWELL, CARSON F.	SKIPPER, WILLIAM F.
PUGH, JESSE C.	SULLIVAN, DONALD S.
REGISTER, WILLIAM B.	THOMAS, HAROLD O.
RICH, EARL R.	WATSON, GROVER D.
WHITE, LEWIS J.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. R. Frost, Jr., P. L. Hufham, C. Marshburn, T. T. Butler, W. J. Millis, C. E. Batson.

SECOND ROW: A. L. Roberts, R. E. Hufham, T. C. Shaw, J. A. Brewer, L. Boswell, R. Cummings, E. F. McCartney, L. F. Durden, J. A. Blake, G. D. Watson, J. C. Pugh.

THIRD ROW: W. S. Beasley, Jr., M. T. Mason, C. G. Carney, Jr., R. A. Woodcock, H. L. Sandlin, J. E. Haney, W. Padgett, W. B. Register, D. S. Sullivan, F. Talman, Jr., H. M. Easterling.

FACTUAL HISTORY

On April 15, 1924, Company "I," which had formerly been stationed in Plymouth, North Carolina, was transferred to Wilmington under the command of Capt. Charles H. Burnett. Frank P. Montgomery and William L. West, Jr., were First and Second Lieutenants, respectively. When Capt. Burnett resigned in 1928, Lieut. Montgomery was promoted to Captain and commanded the organization until December 1, 1932.

At the conclusion of Capt. Montgomery's command, First Lieut. Joseph E. Cheek was promoted to Captain and given command of the unit. His Lieutenants were L. R. Schnibben and James M. Hall, Jr. Lieut. Schnibben later resigned

and William West was appointed First Lieutenant. At his resignation in 1934, Lieut. Hall was promoted to First Lieutenant and Edward S. Johnson was commissioned as Second Lieutenant.

Company "I" was the first National Guard unit of Wilmington to be called into service of the state for strike duty in 1934. The situation in the area assigned to Company "I" was kept well in hand at all times with no casualties resulting.

The Company has advanced rapidly in military knowledge during the past five years, and is now recognized as a real "soldiering" unit. The Company has received high praise from Inspecting Officers and the morale of the enlisted men has always been excellent.

WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: T. S. Ellis, R. B. Walker, M. L. McSwain, F. R. Warlick, L. S. Hoffman, P. Barrett, W. W. Williams, W. C. Tate.

SECOND ROW: T. W. Smith, T. J. Shields, T. Foster, G. W. Browning, G. R. Fisher, E. L. Dover, J. W. Pruitt, B. P. Cook, G. H. Workman.

THIRD ROW: G. E. Weathers, B. F. Short, J. Y. Queen, W. A. Byers, R. P. Short, E. J. Fisher, B. R. Brown, B. B. Ledford, H. N. Patterson, R. R. Ingle, J. B. Ledford.



COMPANY K

Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY
worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain HENRY C. LONG
First Lieutenant CLYDE T. WRIGHT
Second Lieutenant WILLIE B. WRIGHT

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant TOM S. ELLIS

SERGEANTS

BARRETT, PURVIS	HUFFMAN, WILLIAM M.
BYERS, WILBURN A.	MOREHEAD, MARION O.
HOFFMAN, LOY S.	QUINN, WILLIAM N.
WARLICK, FORREST R.	

CORPORALS

BAKER, ONNIE R.	GRIGG, THOMPSON M.
BROWN, GUY B.	TATE, WANE C.
BYERS, ARTHUR B.	WILLIAMS WILLIE W.
COOK, BYNUM P.	QUEEN, CLARENCE G.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

DOVER, ENNIS L.	LANGLEY, RUSSELL C.
HARDEN, EVERETT A.	MC SWAIN, COHEN H.
INGLE, ROCHELLE R.	SHORT, RALPH P.
WALKER, ROY B.	

PRIVATES

BLANTON, JOE T.	HOFFMAN, JOHN D.
BROWN, BOYCE R.	HULL, WOODROW W.
BROWNING, GEORGE W.	LED FORD, BELVE
CARTER, JOSEPH V.	LED FORD, JOHN B.
DAYBERRY, JAP	MCGINNIS, BILLY P.
ELLIOTT, WADE L.	MC SWAIN, MOZELLE L.
FISHER, ELVIN	MOORE, BILL
FISHER, GRIFFIN R.	MOORE, RAY W.
FOSTER, THOMAS	MORGAN, VANCE Z.
HARDEN, BEN W.	PATTERSON, EUGENE
HARDEN, DUGLAS L.	PRUITT, JAMES W.
HOWELL, ROBERT L.	QUEEN, FLETCHER J.
HOWELL, WINGRED F.	QUEEN, JOSEPH Y.



PRIVATES

SHIELDS, THOMAS J.	WRIGHT, ROSCOE P.
SHORT, BEAUFORT F.	WORKMAN, GUY H.
STANLEY, THOMAS J.	WEATHERS, WILLIAM R.
STROUP, VANCE R.	HOFFMAN, HUVERT
TRUELOVE, EARNEST F.	SMITH, TOLIVER W.
WEASE, EARL C.	PATTERSON, HOWARD N.
WEATHERS, GEORGE E.	WALKER, WALTER H.
McSWAIN, WYLIE D.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: D. L. Harden, W. D. McSwain, R. W. Moore, R. C. Langley, J. V. Carter, V. Z. Morgan, A. B. Byers, O. R. Baker.

SECOND ROW: H. Hoffman, C. H. McSwain, W. L. Elliott, R. L. Howell, E. C. Wease, W. W. Hull, E. A. Harden, T. M. Grigg, W. F. Howell, E. F. Truelove.

THIRD ROW: V. R. Stroup, W. M. Huffman, T. J. Stanley, W. H. Walker, C. G. Queen, W. M. Quinn, G. B. Brown, R. P. Wright, J. Dayberry, M. O. Morehead, J. T. Blanton.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "K" was transferred from Mt. Gilead, North Carolina, to Shelby, May 4, 1923, and Mr. Peyton McSwain and Mr. Michael Austell were asked by the Adjutant General to organize the Company. McSwain and Austell were made Captain and First Lieutenant, respectively, on June 20, 1923, and Henry C. Long was made Second Lieutenant on August 1, 1923. The above officers served in their original capacity until Lieut. Austell accepted a position as Captain on the State Staff, in Raleigh; Lieut. Long was promoted to First Lieutenant May 2, 1930, and Sgt. Andrew W. McMurry was discharged to accept promotion to Second Lieutenant. Capt. McSwain was promoted to Major of the Third Battalion, April 16, 1937, and First Lieut. Long was promoted to Captain, May 12, 1937. Lieut.

McMurry resigned for business reasons, November 15, 1937, and Lieut. Clyde T. Wright was promoted to First Lieutenant on December 20, 1937. First Sgt. Willie B. Wright was discharged to accept a promotion to Second Lieutenant on the same date.

The Company attends summer camp each year for fifteen days, but it has no permanent camping site. This gives the personnel of the Company a welcome opportunity of visiting different sections of the state and country for two weeks each year.

Company "K" was called out for duty at Gastonia, North Carolina, April 1, 1929, and again called out for duty at Kings Mountain, September 6, 1934, both times with orders to protect lives and property.

S H E L B Y , N O R T H C A R O L I N A
worldwar2veterans.org



Monument on Kings Mountain.
Tablet on Monument on Kings Mountain Commemorating Victory
Over British Troops in October, 1780.

COMPANY K

THIRD BATTALION

120TH INFANTRY

SHELBY, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Summer Encampment.
2. Inspection.
3. Port Arms.
4. Buglers of 120th Infantry, Camp Jackson, 1937.
5. Non-Commissioned Officers.





COMPANY L

THIRD BATTALION

120TH INFANTRY

PARKTON, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Trophies.
2. First Aid Demonstration.
3. Diagonal Right Formation, Riot Squad.
4. Physical Exercise.
5. Bayonets—"On Guard."
6. Headquarters Group.
7. Non-Commissioned Officers.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: I. J. Lancaster, S. P. Hall, J. W. Canaday, W. S. Phillips, J. E. Wright, N. A. McDiarmid, D. M. McDiarmid, D. S. Tolar.

SECOND ROW: D. D. Everett, A. English, B. F. Chason, R. Thompson, C. M. Chason, W. C. Anderson, D. Chason, J. A. Paul, D. F. Barlow.

THIRD ROW: J. B. McDonald, L. Burns, L. A. Bruner, A. C. Council, P. B. Livingston, J. M. Bowen, J. C. Phillips, E. D. Newton, D. L. Norris, E. C. Hicks.



COMPANY L

Third Battalion

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain ERNEST D. MCGUGAN
First Lieutenant JOHN H. MCKINNON
Second Lieutenant JOHN L. ARMSTRONG

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant IBBY LANCASTER

SERGEANTS

CANADAY, JAMES W.	LANCASTER, CARL D.
EVERETT, ALBERT G.	MALLOY, JAMES D.
HALL, SIMON P.	McDIARMID, JOHN D.
RAY, JAMES C.	

CORPORALS

EDWARDS, THEODORE R.	PHILLIPS, WILLARD S.
EVERETT, JUNIUS E.	RAY, ARCHIE G.
McDIARMID, DOUGALD M.	TOLAR, DOUGLAS S.
McDIARMID, NEILL A.	WALKER, JOHN R.

PRIVATE FIRST CLASS

BARLOW, WILLIAM A.	LIVINGSTON, PAUL B.
BLUE, JOSEPH D.	NEWTON, EDWIN D.
BLOUNT, WILLIAM H.	NORRIS, DONNIE L.
CHASON, TOM	ODOM, HOYT A.
CHASON, CHARLES M.	PHILLIPS, JOHN C.
HICKS ERNEST C.	WRIGHT, JAMES E.
JOHNSON, JOSEPH W.	WALKER, JAMES R.

PRIVATE

EVERETT, DAVID D.	BURNS, TOMMIE L.
ANDERSON, WILLIAM C.	BOWEN, JOHN M.
BARLOW, DAVID C.	BRUNER, LAMON A.
BARLOW, DEWEY F.	BULLARD, CALVIN T.
BERDOU, JAMES G.	CAMPBELL, JAMES F.
BURNS, LONNIE	CHASON, DANIEL E.



PRIVATES

CHASON, BILLY F.
ENGLISH, ALEX T.
ELLIS, GRADY W.
EVERETT, ENOCH K.
GRAHAM, HUGH J.
JOHNSON, FAIRLEY N.
JACKSON, WALTER
JACKSON, LUTHER J.
KENNEDY, CARL M.
MCDONALD, JAMES C.

MCDONALD, JOHN B.
MCDONALD, GEORGE K.
MCKENZIE, JOHN F.
MCCORMICK, FULTON H.
PAUL, JOHN A.
SELLERS, DUNCAN E.
STARLING, CHESTERFIELD
THOMPSON, RAY E.
WEST, THOMAS
WILLIFORD, JAMES A.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: A. G. Everett, J. C. Ray, C. D. Lancaster, J. D. McDiarmid, W. M. Williamson, T. R. Edwards, J. R. Walker, A. G. Ray, J. E. Everett, A. S. McDiarmid.

SECOND ROW: G. W. Ellis, C. T. Bullard, W. H. Blount, D. E. Sellers, E. K. Everett, J. G. Berdou, H. J. Graham, G. K. McDonald, J. C. McDonald, C. Starling, J. A. Williford.

THIRD ROW: T. West, L. J. Jackson, C. M. Kennedy, J. D. Blue, H. A. Odom, F. H. McCormick, J. F. Campbell, J. F. McKenzie, J. R. Walker, W. A. Barlow, T. L. Burns, W. Jackson.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "L," 120th Infantry, is an outgrowth of the many fine military units that have been stationed in Parkton, North Carolina. The first of these organizations was granted a charter on October 12, 1847, to be located at Lumber Bridge. The government furnished part of the equipment, and the members of the unit furnished the remainder. In those days the members of local militia companies bought their own uniforms. These men set up their Armory in Lumber Bridge, and thirty-five men joined the Company. Capt. Archie Malloy was first Captain of this early group.

Company "L," Second North Carolina Infantry, Lumber Bridge, North Carolina, went into Federal service June 16, 1916, and spent six months on the Mexican Border. Joe L. Shaw succeeded Capt. J. B. Malloy, who was ap-

pointed Major. On the death of Capt. Shaw, W. D. Holland took over command of the Company.

After an active and honorable period of service in France, Company "L" sailed from France on March 21, 1919, aboard the U. S. S. Huron. The entire 119th Regiment, of which the Company was a part, landed at Charleston, South Carolina, on April 2, 1919, and moved immediately to Camp Jackson, South Carolina.

Following the World War, Company "L" was reorganized on April 7, 1921, and stationed at Parkton. The officers were Capt. Ben McDonald, First Lieut. Guy Plott, and Second Lieut. Gordan Beard. All three of these men had served in France during the war. The Company was redesignated Company "L," 120th Infantry, on November 8, 1921. Since that time the unit has led a very active life and had made the people of its community very proud of its record.

PARKTON, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. L. Massengill, G. W. Harrell, J. W. Patty, E. F. Williams, C. L. Wells, W. H. Kemp, H. M. Joyner.

SECOND ROW: C. A. Bridgers, C. L. Brantley, J. C. Daniels, R. L. Meeks, W. S. Wynn, P. M. Overman, E. J. Reisch, B. F. Barnes, L. D. Blalock, W. H. Norris.

THIRD ROW: L. R. Jacobs, W. E. Parris, W. D. Stroud, H. M. McIntosh, R. T. Wells, R. J. Hinnant, Jr., S. W. Williamson, D. L. Massingill, J. Whitehead, C. B. Bridgers, D. Taylor.



COMPANY M

Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY

worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain HENRY B. CULBRETH

First Lieutenant OAKLEY B. BELAND

Second Lieutenant JOSEPH E. ADKINS

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant WILLIAM L. MASSENGILL

SERGEANTS

BLACKBURN, CHARLES L.	HARRELL, ORIA G.
FELTON, ERNEST R., JR.	JACOBS, GEORGE C.
HARRELL, GEORGE W.	WELLS, CLARENCE L.

CORPORALS

HAYES, ROY L.	PATTY, JAMES W.
JOYNER, HENRY M.	PIKE, SIMON J.
KEMP, WILLIAM H.	STANCIL, JOSIAH F.
MOORE, ELI M.	WILLIAMS, EDGAR F.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BARNES, AMOS O.	MCINTOSH, RAYMOND D.
BATTS, JACOB D., JR.	MEEKS, ROBERT L.
BLALOCK, LARRY D.	NORRIS, WILLIAM H.
BRIDGES, CHARLES A.	OVERMAN, PAUL M.
CRAFT, PAUL	PARRIS, WILLIAM E.
JACOBS, LUTHER R.	WARRICK, GEORGE M.
JONES, HOWARD	WATERS, JOHN M.
WELLS, ALVIN, A.	

PRIVATES

BARNES, BENTON S.	BASS, BENJAMIN F.
BARNES, BENJAMIN F.	BASS, WILLIE E.
BARNES, WILLIAM	BISSETTE, JAMES R.
BARNES, WILLIAM A., JR.	BRANTLEY, CONNIE L.



PRIVATES

BRIDGERS, CHARLES B.
CARPENTER, LUTHER C.
CASEY, EUGENE F.
DANIELS, JAMES C.
ELLIS, JAMES B.
EZZELLE, ZACK H.
FORBES, PAUL
HAWLEY, GRADY W.
HINNANT, RAYMOND J.
HOOKS, WILLARD L.
HORNE, JAMES C.
LAMM, WILEY F.

MASSENGILL, DILLON L.
MCINTOSH, HAROLD M.
NORRIS, THOMAS E.
RAPER, ROY P.
REISCH, EDMOND J.
STROUD, WILLIAM D.
TAYLOR, DAVID
WELLS, RAYFORD T.
WHITEHEAD, JIMMIE
WILLIAMSON, GEO. P., JR.
WILLIAMSON, S. W.
WYNN, WILLIAM S.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. L. Blackburn, E. R. Felton, Jr., E. M. Moore, S. J. Pike, J. F. Stancil, R. L. Hayes, O. G. Harrell, P. W. Barnes.

SECOND ROW: W. E. Bass, W. L. Hooks, W. A. Barnes, T. E. Norris, E. F. Casey, J. M. Waters, H. J. Jones, L. C. Carpenter, A. A. Wells, W. F. Lamm, R. D. McIntosh.

THIRD ROW: P. Craft, B. F. Bass, J. R. Bissette, G. W. Hawley, R. P. Raper, R. F. Forbes, G. P. Williamson, Z. H. Ezzell, G. M. Warrick, B. S. Barnes, J. B. Ellis.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The first military organization in Wilson, North Carolina, was founded in 1885, as Company "F," Second North Carolina Regiment. This Company was succeeded by Company "K," Second North Carolina Regiment, in 1898. The Company was in existence in Wilson from 1898 to 1916, when it was mobilized and sent to the Mexican Border. It was later transferred as Company "K" to the newly organized 119th Infantry.

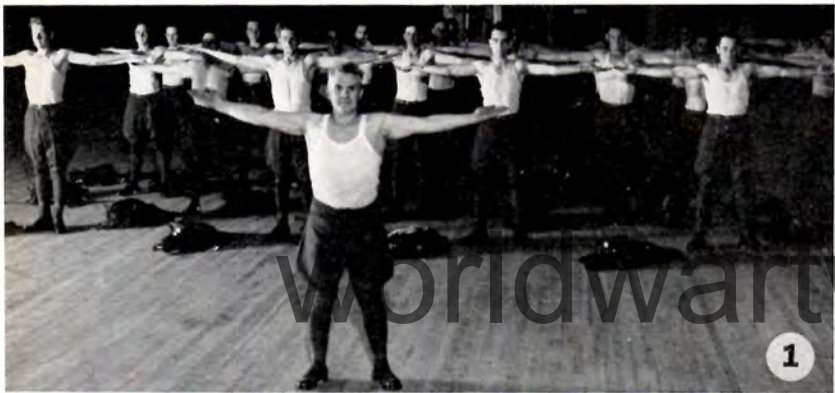
As a part of the 119th Infantry, Company "K" went to France and participated with that Regiment in the various attacks in Northern France and Belgium, terminating in the breaking of the Hindenburg Line. Returning to the

United States, the Company was demobilized at Camp Jackson, South Carolina, on April 7, 1919. Company "M," 120th Infantry, was organized in Wilson on April 1, 1921, under the command of Capt. Carl F. Batts.

Company "M" was on riot duty in Wilson County in the fall of 1922; in Nash County in 1925; in Nash County and Halifax County in 1926; in Halifax County in 1928; in Bertie County in 1929; in Hertford County in 1930, and was called out for riot duty during the textile strike in September, 1934, in Alamance County.

The Company is now commanded by Capt. Henry B. Culbreth, with First Lieut. O. B. Breland and Second Lieut. J. E. Adkins.

W I L S O N , N O R T H C A R O L I N A
worldwartwoveterans.org



COMPANY M

Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED TWENTIETH INFANTRY
WILSON, NORTH CAROLINA

- 1. Physical Drill.
- 2. Guidon.
- 3. First Aid.
- 4. Non-Commissioned Officers.
- 5. Armory.
- 6. Field Display.
- 7. Machine Gun Squad with Full Equipment.
- Insert: Sambo of Company M.
- 8. Supply Room.



ONE HUNDRED FIFTH ENGINEERS

worldwartwoveterans.org



BLAZONRY

DISTINCTIVE INSIGNIA: Approved October 29, 1929.

SHIELD: Gules, three fleurs-de-lis two over one a bend eradicated argent.

DESCRIPTION AND SIGNIFICANCE: The shield and ordinary (broken bend) are in the Engineer colors. The three fleurs-de-lis are from the coat-of-arms of St. Quentin and also represent the principal engagements of the organization during the World War. The eradicated bend indicates participation as combat troops in breaking the Hindenburg Line.

MOTTO: Ever Dependable.

General Orders No. 4, Headquarters Thirtieth Division, Camp Sevier, South Carolina, dated September 12, 1917, was authority for the organization of the 105th Engineers. The First Separate Battalion, North Carolina Engineers, was redesignated First Battalion, 105th Engineers, and the First Battalion, First North Carolina Infantry, was designated the Second Battalion and Engineer Train. Col. Harley B. Ferguson, Corps of Engineers, U. S. A., was put in command with Lieut. Col. Joseph Hyde Pratt second in command. Maj. John H. Finney commanded the First Battalion and Maj. George T. Tyerly, who had been in command of the First Battalion, First North Carolina Infantry, commanded the Second Battalion.

The Regiment as thus formed underwent many changes during October and November, 1917. None of the companies were full strength and officers from the Engineer Officers Reserve Corps were used to replace officers not qualified as Engineers, and men from the draft of North Carolina, South Carolina and Tennessee were assigned to the organization in sufficient numbers to give the Regiment its full complement of men. Immediately upon completion of organization, intensive training in Infantry and Engineer

work was begun and continued until departure for overseas duty May 18, 1918.

The Regiment sailed in two detachments, one through Hoboken, Liverpool and Calais, and the other through Montreal, Halifax, Liverpool and Calais, each unit arriving in Calais, France, on June 14, 1918. June 15 to August 15 constituted a period of intensive training under British officers and non-commissioned officers of the Thirteenth Scots and British Royal Engineers. On August 15 the Regiment went with the Division to the front lines for the first time around Ypres, Belgium. Colonel Ferguson was promoted Brigadier General and Corps Engineer, and Lieut. Col. Pratt was promoted Colonel in command of the Regiment June 19.

The 297 casualties suffered and the sixty-five decorations and citations received by the Regiment are but testimonials of the efficient and gallant work done by the 105th Engineers. The Regiment sailed from St. Nazaire, France, March 31 and arrived at Camp Jackson April 15, 1919. Except for a parade and celebration held in Winston-Salem, North Carolina, the mustering out was a routine affair, and

(Continued on page 113)

worldwartwoveterans.org



GRAHAM KERR HOBBS
COLONEL
Commanding One Hundred and Fifth Engineers



ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

Field and Staff

Graduate School of Line, Langres, France. Graduate U. S. Army Command and General Staff School, National Guard Officer's Course, 1924. Detailed to active duty with General Staff Corps, War Plans Division, Washington, D. C. Placed on General Staff Corps Eligibility List, 1930. Enlisted Company H, Second Infantry, N. C., January 1, 1906. Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, April 2, 1909; First Lieutenant July 1, 1910; Captain, December 25, 1912. Mobilized with his organization for Federal service on Mexican Border, June 19, 1916. Mustered into service July 18, 1916. Continued in Federal service from Mexican Border for duration of World

War. Promoted to Major October 20, 1918. Served with the Thirtieth Division, Third Division and as Assistant G-3, Third Corps, Army of Occupation, Historical Section, G. H. Q., Chaymont, France. Mustered out of Federal service, August 5, 1919. Commissioned Major, Infantry, June 1, 1921, assigned to newly organized 120th Infantry, National Guard. Promoted to Colonel, Corps of Engineers and assigned to command of 105th Engineer Regiment, November 16, 1936. A. E. F., April, 1918-August, 1919. Battles credited: Defensive sector Belgium, Ypres-Lys offensive, Somme. Decorations: Purple Heart and Silver Star Citation with Oak Leaf Cluster.

worldwartwoveterans.org



GRAHAM KERR HOBBS
COLONEL
Commanding One Hundred and Fifth Engineers



ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

Field and Staff

Graduate School of Line, Langres, France. Graduate U. S. Army Command and General Staff School, National Guard Officer's Course, 1924. Detailed to active duty with General Staff Corps, War Plans Division, Washington, D. C. Placed on General Staff Corps Eligibility List, 1930. Enlisted Company H, Second Infantry, N. C., January 1, 1906. Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry, April 2, 1909; First Lieutenant July 1, 1910; Captain, December 25, 1912. Mobilized with his organization for Federal service on Mexican Border, June 19, 1916. Mustered into service July 18, 1916. Continued in Federal service from Mexican Border for duration of World

War. Promoted to Major October 20, 1918. Served with the Thirtieth Division, Third Division and as Assistant G-3, Third Corps, Army of Occupation, Historical Section, G. H. Q., Chaymont, France. Mustered out of Federal service, August 5, 1919. Commissioned Major, Infantry, June 1, 1921, assigned to newly organized 120th Infantry, National Guard. Promoted to Colonel, Corps of Engineers and assigned to command of 105th Engineer Regiment, November 16, 1936. A. E. F., April, 1918-August, 1919. Battles credited: Defensive sector Belgium, Ypres-Lys offensive, Somme. Decorations: Purple Heart and Silver Star Citation with Oak Leaf Cluster.

worldwartwoveterans.org



JOHN HOLMES TRESHOT
Lieut. Colonel, Executive



EUGENE ALEXANDER
Major, Chaplain

ONE HUNDRED FIFTH ENGINEERS

(Continued from page 111)

the active existence of the 105th Engineers ceased until 1921.

Under the provisions of the National Defense Act of 1920, North Carolina was allocated a Combat Engineer Regiment (less one battalion). General Orders No. 3, A. G. O., Raleigh, North Carolina, dated January 22, 1929, provided for the reconstruction of the First Battalion, 105th Engineers, in the present First Battalion, 105th Engineers, North Carolina National Guard, thereby providing continuity of the Regiment from its inception in September, 1917, to the present time. On June 22, 1925, Maj. E. P.

Robinson resigned as Battalion Commander and Maj. John H. Trescot was Federally recognized, with station at Charlotte, North Carolina. On March 15, 1933, Colonel Boesch resigned and Lieut. Col. Trescot commanded the Regiment until November 16, 1936, when Col. Graham K. Hobbs was placed in command, with Headquarters at Raleigh, North Carolina.

Since 1921 units of the Regiment have attended field training camps at Fort Moultrie, Fort Bragg, Camp Jackson, and have assisted local authorities many times upon orders of the Governor.

SAXBY CHAPLIN
Captain, P. & TO.



SIDNEY EARLE JENNETTE
Captain, Adjutant





PARS HEMBY LEMMOND
Captain

*Headquarters and
Service*
COMPANY

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

worldwartwoveterans.org

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: H. Y. Westmoreland, G. A. Rembart, T. M. Neel,
J. W. Craig, J. R. Etheridge, F. A. Swarengan.
SECOND ROW: K. J. McLoughlin, P. N. McIntosh, M. F. Untz,
R. E. L. Patton, W. K. Oehler, T. H. Sykes.
THIRD ROW: R. M. Oehler, H. B. Hasty, Jr., J. R. Clark, E. B.
Kidd, H. Z. Vandenburg, R. L. Jerome.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain PARS H. LEMMOND
First Lieutenant ROBERT M. FRIDY
Second Lieutenant ROBERT A. PINNER

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant TALLY M. NEEL
Master Sergeant GEORGE A. REMBART
Master Sergeant HERBERT Y. WESTMORELAND
Technical Sergeant JAMES R. ETHERIDGE
Technical Sergeant FRANK A. SWARENGAN
First Sergeant JOHN W. CRAIG
Staff Sergeant WALTER J. LINKER
Staff Sergeant THOMAS TANNER
Staff Sergeant WILLIAM A. UNTZ

SERGEANTS

CRENSHAW, CALVIN L. REEVES, JOHN B.
HALL, JERRY K. YANDLE, SOLOMAN E.
YOUNGBLOOD, JOHN F.

CORPORALS

ALEXANDER, ROY F. OEHLER, JOHN W.
JEROME, ROBERT L. WELCH, STERLING E.

PRIVATE FIRST CLASS

MCINTOSH, PAUL N. OEHLER, WILLIAM K.
MCLOUGHLIN, KIRK J. UNTZ, MERLE F.
OEHLER, ROBERT M. WILSON, JAMES H.
WILSON, WILLIAM S.



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: T. H. Tanner, W. J. Linker, W. A. Untz, J. K. Hall, T. E. Youngblood, Jr., S. E. Yandle, C. L. Crenshaw.

SECOND ROW: W. S. Wilson, L. C. Johnston, W. S. Wilson, J. H. Wilson, E. F. McLoughlin, J. R. Caston, R. F. Alexander, J. B. Reeves.

THIRD ROW: L. V. Wiggins, J. W. Kidd, H. J. McCall, V. Q. Galloway, J. F. Dooley, R. C. McLoughlin, J. W. Oehler, J. T. McLoughlin.

PRIVATE

CASTON, JULIAN R.
CLARK, JAMES R.
DOOLEY, JOSEPH F.
GALLOWAY, VICTOR Q.
HASTY, HOWARD B., JR.
JOHNSTON, LAWRENCE C.
KIDD, EDWARD B.
KIDD, JAMES W.
KIDD, WADE L.

MCCALL, HENRY J.
MCLOUGHLIN, EUGENE F.
MCLOUGHLIN, JAY T.
MCLOUGHLIN, ROY C.
PATTON, ROBERT E. L.
SPENCER, FRED
VANDENBURG, HERRON Z.
WIGGINS, LEWIS V.
SYKES, THOMAS H.



ROBERT ALBERT PINNER
Second Lieutenant



ROBERT MARION FRIDY
First Lieutenant

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters and Service Company was organized and mustered into state service at Charlotte, North Carolina, on August 25, 1916, as Company "B," North Carolina Engineers. It was commanded by Capt. Clarence E. Boesch, First Lieut. Guy L. Winthrop, and Second Lieut. John H. Trescott. The unit was mustered into Federal service at Camp Glenn, N. C., on October 10, 1916, and was in service on the Mexican Border from October 21, 1916, to March 21, 1917. The unit was on guard duty in the Sec-

ond South Carolina District in 1917. When this country entered the World War, the Company was designated Company "B," 105th Engineers.

Company "B" trained at Camp Sevier from September 16, 1917, to March 18, 1918, at which date it left Camp Sevier for foreign service. The Company served in France and Belgium, participating in the battles of Voarmezelle, Bellecourt, Montrebrehain, and La Salle River. It returned to the United States on March 31, 1919, via Charleston, and was mustered out at Camp Jackson, South Carolina, April 28, 1919.

The Company was reorganized as Company "C," Separate Battalion, North Carolina Engineers, April 26, 1923,
(Continued on page 249)

CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org

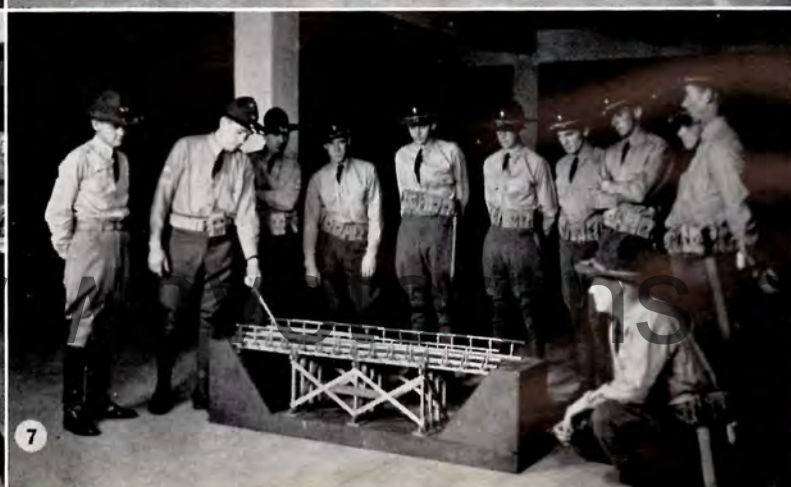
HEADQUARTERS AND SERVICE COMPANY

105TH ENGINEERS

CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA

twoveterans.org

1. Map Overlay Instruction.
2. Regimental Headquarters Section.
3. Transit Instruction.
4. Sketching Instruction.
5. Gas Mask Instruction.
6. Supply Section.
7. Stringer Bridge Instruction.





Warrant Officer STANHOPE LINEBERRY

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Technical Sergeant HOWARD S. BEATLY
Staff Sergeant HERBERT S. DIEHL, JR.

SERGEANTS

LAVENDER, ROBERT S. ODAM, CLAUD J.

CORPORALS

MORROW, HUNTER C. STROUP, CHARLES T., JR.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ALLEN, ROBERT E.	PLYLER, ROBERT S.
COLBERTSON, EUAL W.	SMITH, CHARLES W.
FAST, DAIN	SWANK, GEORGE A.
FARRELL, JOHN C.	TANNER, JACKSON L.
GREEN, DAVID W.	TIMMONS, PAUL D.
MALLARD, EPHRAIM P.	WADE, LEONARD H.

PRIVATES

COE, EVERETT W. OVERMAN, WILLIAM T.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: H. S. Beatly, H. S. Diehl, C. J. Odam, R. S. Lavender.
 SECOND ROW: H. C. Morrow, D. W. Green, C. W. Smith, E. P. Mallard, E. W. Culbertson.
 THIRD ROW: R. E. Allen, L. H. Wade, G. A. Swank, D. Fast, R. S. Plyler, J. L. Tanner.

*Band Section of
 Headquarters and*
SERVICE COMPANY
 ONE HUNDRED FIFTH ENGINEERS
 CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA

Left to Right: Band Broadcasting. Warrant Officer Stanhope Lineberry. Warrant Officer Lineberry Conducting.





worldwarveterans.org



THOMAS CRAVEN
Major, M. C.

Medical Department
DETACHMENT
CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

worldwarveterans.org

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: R. R. Cavin, C. F. Mayberry, J. C. Van Pelt.
SECOND ROW: W. K. Byrum, T. F. Edwards, H. W. Auten,
W. P. King, H. L. Tucker.
THIRD ROW: M. E. Holbrook, L. G. Johnston, H. I. Earnhardt,
H. B. Blythe, J. L. Hunter.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Major THOMAS CRAVEN, M. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Staff Sergeant ROBERT R. CAVIN

SERGEANTS

MAYBERRY, CHARLES F. VANPELT, JOHN C.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BYRUM, WILLIAM K. HOLBROOK, MACK E.
KING, WILLIAM P.

PRIVATES

AUTEN, HORACE W. EDWARDS, THOMAS F.
BLYTHE, HARRY E. HUNTER, JAMES L.
BARNETT, WOODROW G. JOHNSTON, LESTER G.
EARNHARDT, HENDERSON I. TUCKER, HARRY L.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Medical Detachment of the 105th Engineers was organized when the Regiment was organized for World War duty, September 12, 1917. The unit consisted of twelve officers and 46 enlisted men. The Detachment rendered valuable service during its World War duty, and one of its members, Sgt. First Class Herbert O. Champion, received the American Distinguished Service Cross.

Medical Detachment, 105th Engineers, was re-organized and Federally recognized August, 12, 1926, with Maj. L. M. Fetner in command. The strength of the Detachment was set at one officer and fourteen enlisted men. Major Fetner was transferred from the North Carolina National Guard to the National Guard Reserve, October 7, 1936. Maj. Bartlett J. Witherspoon was assigned command of the Detachment on October 10, 1926, and was Federally recognized on the same date. The Detachment took part in the Loray Textile Mill strike, April 3 to April 29, 1928.

Maj. Eli C. Boyette was assigned command of the Detachment on June 26, 1928, and was Federally recognized July 8, 1928. He was appointed Lieutenant Colonel on January 22, 1932. Maj. Thomas Craven has commanded the Detachment since May 1, 1937. The present strength of the Detachment is one officer and fourteen enlisted men.



1. Demonstration of Fractures.
2. Demonstration of Head Bandage and Tourniquet.
3. Non-Commissioned Officers.
4. Applying Thomas Splint.



Officers

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND TWENTY FIFTH ENGINEERS



PRESON PEEK PHILLIPS
MAJOR
Commanding First Battalion



RALPH RANDOLPH REINS
Captain, Company A



HOWELL JOHN HATCHER
Captain, Company B



ENSER WILLIAM COLE
Captain, Company C



WARREN OSBORNE COCHRANE
First Lieutenant, Adjutant



EDMUND PENDLETON ROBINSON
First Lieutenant, Company A

JAMES WILLIAM AMOS
First Lieutenant, Company B

ROBERT REID GOODSON
First Lieutenant, Company C

WILLIAM GORDON STALEY
Second Lieutenant, Company A

ALEXANDER LAXTON SHUPING
Second Lieutenant, Company B

FRANK WILLIAM STOESEL
Second Lieutenant, Company C





1. Headquarters Group.
2. Instructions in Trestle Bridges.
3. Instructions on Sand Table.
4. Instructions on Double Apron Fence.
5. Instructions on a Gin Pole.
6. Instructions in Sketching.

COMPANY A

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND
FIFTH ENGINEERS

NORTH WILKESBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org

[121]



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. M. Wyatt, J. V. Billings, T. C. McNiel, J. T. Hall, C. C. Caudill, M. L. Wyatt, L. H. White.

SECOND ROW: W. H. Owens, L. E. Brown, I. E. Tyndall, W. H. Jones, V. H. Blevins, R. A. Haynes, H. B. Meade, J. C. Dockery, W. C. Maness.

THIRD ROW: R. L. Jarvis, R. D. Bumgarner, L. H. Glass, H. W. Mahaffey, F. E. Myers, T. L. Hall, J. L. Pierce, H. W. Burke, C. W. Elledge, P. J. Bumgarner.



COMPANY A

First Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS
worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain RALPH R. REINS
First Lieutenant EDMUND P. ROBINSON
Second Lieutenant WILLIAM G. STALEY

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant FRED M. WYATT
Staff Sergeant JASPER V. BILLINGS

SERGEANTS

CAUDILL, CLAUDE C. MCNIEL, TYRE C.
HALL, JAMES T. WALLACE, JOHN V.
HAYES, JAMES E. WHITE LUNIE H.
WYATT, MALCOLM L.

CORPORALS

CRAVEN, LAWRENCE A. KILBY, ALVIN
HARROLD, BARNEY E. PHILLIPS, CLYDE W.
SHEPHERD, CLYDE D.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BROWN, LONNIE E. JOHNSON, RICHARD B.
BUMGARNER, ROBY D. MARTIN, JAMES W.
CANNON, ELBERT G. PIERCE, JAMES L.
DOCKERY, JAMES C. OWENS, WILLIAM H.
ELLEGE, CHARLIE W. SEBASTIAN, CARL C.
HUFFMAN, DOMER J. SHEPHERD, IRA C.
JARVIS, RUSSELL L. TYNDALL, IRA E.
WOOTEN, RALPH L.

PRIVATES

ANDERSON, HERMAN J. BESHEARS, DEWIE C.
BROWN, CARL BLEVINS, VERN H.
BYRD, RICHARD BURKE, HOWARD W.
BUMGARNER, PAUL J. COMBS, JAMES L.



9



PRIVATES

FAW, ERNEST	HALL, TYRE L.
GANT, OLIVER E.	HIGGINS, WILLIAM J.
GLASS, JOHN H.	MEADE, HOWARD B.
GLASS, LESTER H.	PENDRY, FRED L.
JACKSON, WILLIAM E.	PIERCE, RAYMOND R.
JONES, WILLIAM H.	PORTER, WILLARD R.
KILBY, GAITHER E.	SHATLEY, VON S.
MYERS, FRED E.	SHEPHERD, FLOYD F.
MAHAFFEY, HARVEY W.	SHEW, GEORGE C.
MANESS, WILLIAM G.	STALEY, WARREN G.
HAYNES, RALPH A.	STEELMAN, CARMEL W.
HUIE, LONNIE R.	SEBASTIAN, LOYD S.
	WAGONER, ROBERT H.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. E. Hayes, J. V. Wallace, C. W. Phillips, A. Kilby, L. A. Craven, B. E. Harrold, V. S. Shatley, I. C. Shepherd.

SECOND ROW: W. J. Higgins, R. Byrd, R. R. Pierce, W. G. Staley, Jr., H. J. Anderson, J. W. Martin, G. C. Shew, R. B. Johnson, J. L. Combs.

THIRD ROW: D. J. Huffman, G. E. Kilby, F. L. Pendry, L. R. Huie, F. F. Shepherd, R. H. Wagoner, W. E. Jackson, L. S. Sebastian, E. Faw, O. E. Gant.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "A," 105th Engineers, the first Company of the reorganized Regiment after the World War, was Federally recognized June 23, 1921. It was reorganized by Capt. W. P. Robinson, First Lieut. James C. Smoot, Jr., and Second Lieut. Ralph R. Reins.

The Company was ordered on special duty at Bakersville in 1923, at Marion in 1929, and Shelby in 1934. Company "A" has trained at Fort McClelland, Fort Bragg, Fort Moultrie, and Camp Jackson. At the 1926 encampment this Company was awarded the Regimental Commander's Cup for being the most proficient Company in

the Regiment. Ratings of "Satisfactory" or better have been given the Company at all the annual Federal Inspections. In 1927 this unit provided funds for the construction of its own Armory.

Since its organization the Company has participated in ceremonies and parades locally and in Charlotte, Kings Mountain, Boone, and West Jefferson.

The following officers have been connected with the Company at various times: First Lieut. Clarence B. Shulenberg, Second Lieut. George R. Hodges, Second Lieut. Malcolm A. Rousseau, Second Lieut. Arthur C. Finley, and Second Lieut. Edwin C. Purcell. The present officers are Capt. Ralph R. Reins, First Lieut. Edmund P. Robinson, and Second Lieut. William. G. Staley.

NORTH WILKESBORO, NORTH CAROLINA
 worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: O. P. Lambert, R. C. Fleming, W. W. Clarke, C. L. Duckworth, J. V. Hallyburton, J. A. Hogan, E. J. Poteet, R. G. Saulman.

SECOND ROW: J. E. Causby, J. K. Abernathy, C. L. Williams, C. W. Lambert, J. L. Talbert, E. S. Branch, P. J. Simmons, C. W. Keller, A. A. Puett, R. V. Coffey.

THIRD ROW: H. L. Biggers, G. J. Crawley, B. Butler, J. H. Puett, J. W. Garrison, O. H. Annis, A. R. Williams, W. Hatfield, M. R. Williams, R. M. Sides, C. Baber.



COMPANY B

First Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain HOWELL J. HATCHER
First Lieutenant JAMES W. AMOS
Second Lieutenant ALEXANDER L. SHUPING

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant OTIS P. LAMBERT
Staff Sergeant ROBERT C. FLEMING

SERGEANTS

BEACH, JAMES W. HALLYBURTON, JAY V.
CLARKE, WILLIAM W. HOGAN, JAMES A.
DUCKWORTH, CARL L. POTEET, EDWARD J.
SAULMAN, ROBERT G.

CORPORALS

ABEE, DEWEY L. DARBY, GUY
CRUMP, JAMES E. DEVINEY, CLAUDE W.
QUEEN, GORDON B., JR.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ARROWOOD, CARL H. MOONEY, WALTER L., JR.
BECK, FRANK J. MULL, GEORGE A.
BRANCH, EARL S. SIDES, ROBERT M.
BUTLER, BOB STAMEY, OSCAR
LAMBERT, CHARLES W. TALBERT, JAMES L.
MCNEELY, EPPA M. WILLIAMS, ARTHUR C.
WHISENANT, SAMUEL E.

PRIVATES

ABERNATHY, JOHNSON K. BIGGERS, HOMER L.
ANNIS, OSCAR H. BOWERS, ERNEST L.
ARROWOOD, ARNOLD G. BRADSHAW, FAY B.
BABER, CHARLES CAUSBY, JAMES E.
BENFIELD, ROBERT L. COFFEY, ROY V.



PRIVATES

COOK, JOHN L.	POTEET, CONLEY E.
CONNELLY, JAMES C.	PUETT, AVERY A.
CRAWLEY, GARLAND J.	PUETT, JULIUS H.
CURTIS, HARRY L.	RHYNE, KERMIT S.
GARRISON, JAMES W.	SIMMONS, PAUL J.
GRIFFIN, JAMES E.	SMITH, RICHMOND L.
HATFIELD, WAYNE	STALLINGS, CHARLES D.
KELLER, CLYDE W.	TALLEN, ALVIN C.
KIRBY, OTIS B.	WEST, JOHN F.
MAST, JOE C.	WHALEY, GEORGE W.
MATHESON, BOYD L.	WILLIAMS, ADAM R.
MILLER, VANOS B.	WILLIAMS, CONRAD L.
MORAN, TOM P.	WILLIAMS, MORRISON R.

WHISNANT, BENJAMIN H.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. W. Beach, J. E. Crump, G. Darby, C. W. Deviney, G. B. Queen, R. L. Smith, J. E. Griffin, H. L. Curtis.

SECOND ROW: E. M. McNeely, C. D. Stallings, B. H. Whisnant, G. W. Whaley, A. C. Tallent, K. S. Rhyne, F. B. Bradshaw, V. B. Miller, S. E. Whisnant.

THIRD ROW: F. J. Beck, C. H. Arrowood, W. L. Mooney, Jr., O. Stamey, G. A. Mull, B. L. Matheson, E. L. Bowers, A. G. Arrowood, R. L. Benfield, T. P. Moran.

Second Lieut. Alexander L. Shuping. Its authorized strength is three officers and sixty-four enlisted men.

Company "B" has been ordered by the governor of North Carolina to the following places: Spruce Pine, North Carolina, 1923; Asheville, North Carolina, 1925; Morganton, North Carolina, 1927; Marion, North Carolina, 1929; Morganton, North Carolina, 1930; and Gastonia-Belmont, North Carolina, 1934.

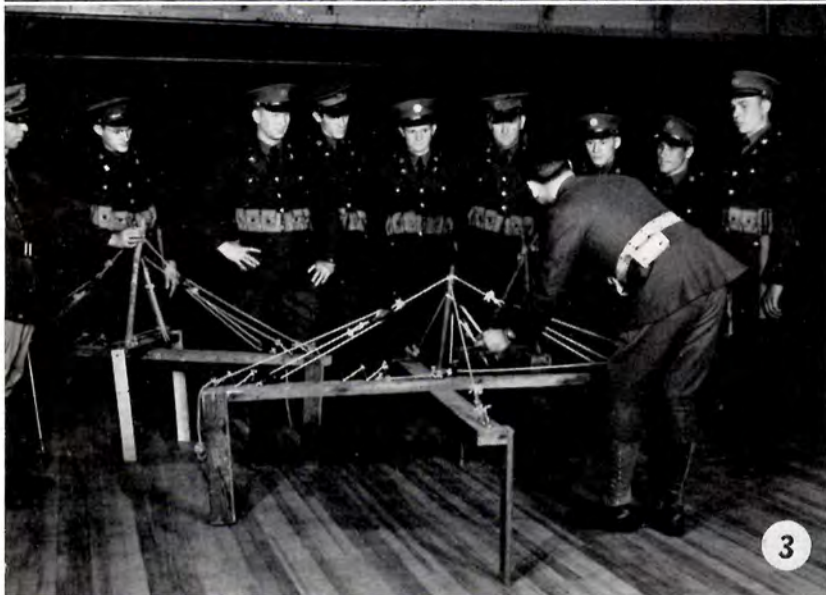
To accommodate the needs of the organization, a new armory has just been completed. Morganton and Burke County contributed heavily to its construction as a sign of their appreciation for the services Company "B" has rendered the community.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "B" was organized and Federally recognized January 11, 1923, under the command of Capt. Claude E. Earle, First Lieut. Owen S. Connelly, and Second Lieut. John Greene. Since its organization, the following Captains have served the Company, Claude E. Earle, Owen S. Connelly, Alexander L. Shuping, Samuel J. Ervin, Jr., and Howell J. Hatcher.

At present the Company is commanded by Capt. Howell J. Hatcher, First Lieut. James W. Amos, and

MORGANTON, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org



COMPANY B

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

MORGANTON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Non-Commissioned Officers. (2) Headquarters Group.
 (3) Detail on Rigging. (4) Attack with Gas Masks. (5)
 Demolition. (6) Sketching and Map Reading Detail. (7)
 Detail on Obstacles.





1

COMPANY C

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

SALISBURY, NORTH CAROLINA

eterans.org

(1) Non-Commissioned Officers. (2) Bayonet Drill. (3) Construction at Summer Encampment. (4) Field Sketching. (5) Construction at Summer Encampment. (6) Setting up Rigging. (7) Inspection in Field.



2



3



4



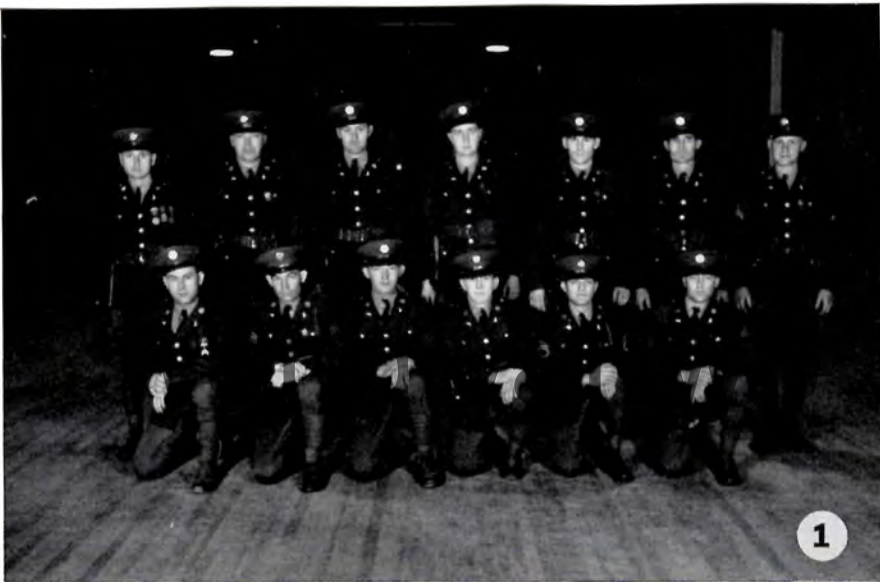
5



6



7



1

COMPANY C

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

SALISBURY, NORTH CAROLINA

eterans.org

(1) Non-Commissioned Officers. (2) Bayonet Drill. (3) Construction at Summer Encampment. (4) Field Sketching. (5) Construction at Summer Encampment. (6) Setting up Rigging. (7) Inspection in Field.



2



3



4



5



6



7



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: M. O. Lyerly, L. R. Stewart, J. F. Lake, D. B. Austin, F. A. Reeves, E. L. Athey, W. J. Almond.

SECOND ROW: P. W. Jones, C. H. Cashwell, W. D. Robertson, G. W. Albright, D. H. Walkins, L. A. Dennis, J. W. Ramsey, L. H. Sturkey.

THIRD ROW: M. H. Fisher, J. H. Parker, R. S. Williams, W. G. Lineberger, J. W. Sides, C. W. Cranford, A. L. Burleyson, R. J. Thomas, J. W. Hauser, J. V. Austin.



COMPANY C

First Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH ENGINEERS

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain ENSER W. COLE
First Lieutenant ROBERT R. GOODSON
Second Lieutenant FRANK W. STOESSEL

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant MARCUS O. LYERLY
Staff Sergeant CARL T. BELL

SERGEANTS

AUSTIN, DELMA B. FISHER, MARCUS H.
EATON, CLARENCE LAKE, JAMES F.
FEAMSTER, CHARLES M. LINEBERGER, JAMES A.
STEWART, LESTER R.

CORPORALS

ALBRIGHT, GEORGE W. EDMUNDSON, FRANCIS D.
BARBER, HARRIS H. ELLENBERG, JAMES H.
HEARN, WALTER W.

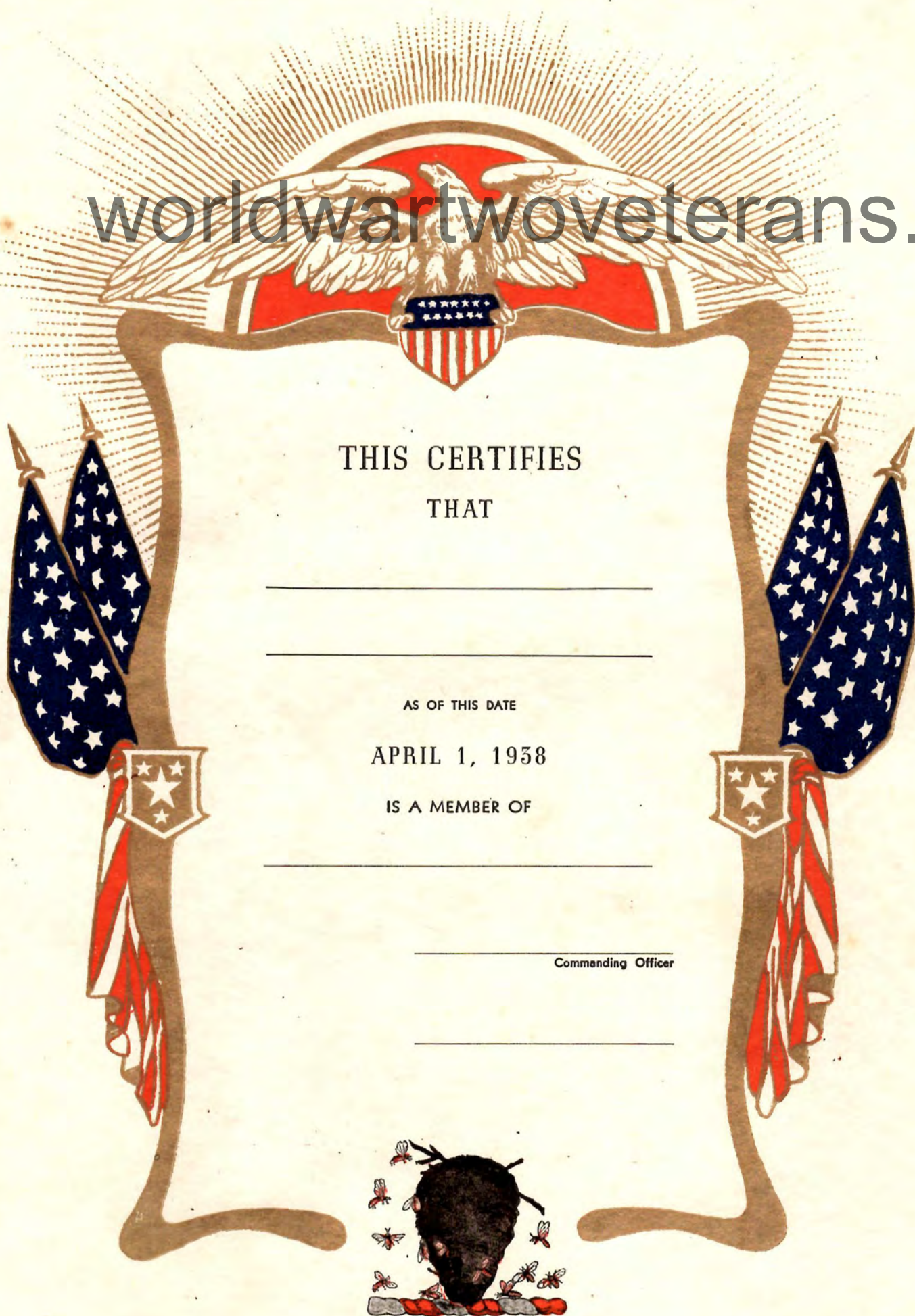
PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ALBRIGHT, CHARLES M. MILLER, HILTON R.
ALMON, WILLIAM J. MILLS, LAWRENCE F.
BARNES, KENNETH A. MORRIS, ROY S.
ELIUM, RUBEN C., JR. RAMSEY, JAMES W.
FOSTER, SAMUEL H. SIDES, FRANK A.
LEACH, FLOYD M. SYKES, VICTOR V.
MAHALEY, WALTER C. WATKINS, DAVID H.
WEDDINGTON, CARL E.

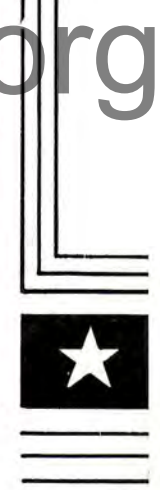
PRIVATES

ARTZ, BILLY R. CRANFORD, CLAYTON W.
ATHEY, EVERETTE L. DANIEL, PERRY L.
AUSTIN, HAROLD N. DENNIS, LAWRENCE A.
AUSTIN, JAMES V. EASON, ALLEN J.
BELL, JAMES E. HAUSER, JOHN W.
BOST, WILLIAM R. HINCEMAN, ROBERT B.
BRADSHAW, ARTHUR L. HONEYCUT, JOHN E.
BURLEYSON, ALBERT L. JONES, PRIDE W.
CASHWELL, CLAUDE H. JONES, JAMES B.

worldwartwoveterans.org



worldwartwoveterans.org



PRIVATES

KRESS, BEN	MILLER, CARL E.
LEACH, CLIFFORD M.	PARKER, JOHN H.
LEONARD, CHARLES W.	PARKER, WILLIS T.
LINEBERGER, WILLIAM G.	REEVES, FRANK A.
LOMAN, ERNEST R.	ROBERTSON, WOODROW D.
LOVE, JOHN E.	SIDES, JAMES W.
LOWMAN, BUNARD W.	STURKEY, LAWRENCE H.
MICKEY, FLOYD L.	THOMAS, ROBERT J.
WILLIAMS, RALPH S.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. Eaton, W. W. Hearn, J. E. Bell, C. T. Bell, J. A. Lineberger, C. M. Feamster, B. R. Artz.

SECOND ROW: B. Cross, F. M. Leach, F. L. Mickey, J. H. Ellenberg, R. S. Morris, K. A. Barnes, H. R. Miller, B. W. Lowman, H. N. Austin.

THIRD ROW: J. B. Jones, W. T. Parker, C. M. Leach, A. J. Eason, J. E. Love, W. R. Bost, A. L. Bradshaw, S. H. Foster, C. E. Miller, F. D. Edmondson.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Through the efforts of certain civic-minded citizens of Rowan County and through the cooperation of General J. Van B. Metts, Adjutant General of North Carolina, Company "C," 105th Engineers, was organized in Rowan County. The Company was Federally recognized on November 8, 1926, with Enser W. Cole as Captain, Robert Goodson as First Lieutenant, and ninety enlisted men. Wiley M. Pickens was appointed Second Lieutenant, but could not accept the appointment because of previous business arrangements. On June 23, 1927, Donald D. Farshing was given the initial appointment as Second Lieutenant.

Company "C" served with credit in France during the World War as a part of the Thirtieth Division. Upon the reorganization of the 105th Engineer Regiment after the war, Company "C" was allocated to Charlotte, North Carolina, on April 26, 1923, under the command of Capt. Paul

R. Younts. On September 4, 1924, the unit was redesignated Headquarters and Service Company, 105th Engineer Regiment and Company "C" was allocated or transferred to Salisbury.

Company "C" was called into service for strike duty at Marion, North Carolina, from October 2, to October 22, 1929, and again on September 6 to September 23, 1934, at Cooleemee, North Carolina. There has been no change on the officer personnel since the Company was organized with the exception of changes in Second Lieutenants. The following resignations and appointments of Second Lieutenants have been made: Donald D. Farshing resigned August 14, 1928; Robert K. Johnson was appointed on February 8, 1930, and resigned on October 1, 1931; Aubrey W. Fisher was appointed December 29, 1931, and resigned March 1, 1932; Frank W. Stoessel was appointed March 28, 1933, and is still serving in the capacity of Second Lieutenant.

SALISBURY, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwarveterans.org

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

worldwarteoveterans.org



BLAZONRY

DISTINCTIVE INSIGNIA: Approved March 25, 1927.

SHIELD: Sanguine, a prickly pear cactus proper charged with a fleur-de-lis argent.

DESCRIPTION AND SIGNIFICANCE: Sanguine denotes the Medical Department, the prickly pear cactus for Mexican Border service and the fleur-de-lis for the World War.

MOTTO: Non Pro Nobis, Sed Pro Aliis (Not for ourselves, but for others).

The 105th Medical Regiment, composed of units from North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia and Tennessee, states which furnish the personnel of the Thirtieth Division, was organized under instructions from the Military Bureau from the following companies, and Federally recognized as follows:

Regimental Headquarters, January 10, 1924.

Headquarters Detachment, March 31, 1924.

115th Collection Company, January 23, 1924, from Field Hospital, Tennessee National Guard, organized June, 1916.

114th Ambulance Company, June 8, 1922, from Field Hospital, South Carolina National Guard, organized July, 1917.

115th Ambulance Company, November 24, 1922, from Ambulance Company, North Carolina National Guard, organized 1924.

114th Hospital Company, March 17, 1924, from Field Hospital, Georgia National Guard, organized 1914.

115th Hospital Company, June 27, 1924, from Field Hospital, North Carolina National Guard, organized 1911.

105th Medical Laboratory Section, December 12, 1923.

105th Medical Supply Section, March 31, 1924.

105th Veterinary Company, October 10, 1922.

Under provisions of the National Defense Act, the 105th Sanitary Train which served as a unit of the Thirtieth Division during the World War and which was demobilized April 11, 1919, and the 123rd Field Hospital Company of the 106th Sanitary Train which served as a unit of the Thirty-first Division during the World War and which was demobilized June 2, 1919, were reconstituted and consolidated with the 105th Medical Regiment, Thirtieth Division, National Guard, under date of June 8, 1926.

The present organization of the 105th Medical Regiment, National Guard, Thirtieth Division, was officially

dated January 10, 1924, when the present Commanding Officer, Col. Hodge A. Newell, M. C., of Henderson, North Carolina, was given Federal recognition. Regimental Headquarters was recognized at the same time. Four of the five units in the Regiment as it is now constituted are the historical successors of parts of the 105th and 106th Sanitary Trains of the World War. The antecedents of the same four companies saw Mexican Border service, two were organized as state troops in 1914, and the history of another dates from 1911. Two of these units had already obtained Federal recognition when the Regiment was officially organized.

The Service Company, Henderson, has been formed from the Headquarters Detachment, the 105th Medical Supply Section, and Band Section, to perform the duties assigned it in meeting the needs of the Regiment and the Division.

On November 17, 1936, authority was given by the Adjutant General of North Carolina to organize an additional company to be known as the 110th Collection Company, with station at Wilmington. Capt. Robert B. Rodman was transferred from the 252nd Coast Artillery to take command of the Company.

The desire of those organizing the Regiment to stress the 1916, 1917 and 1918 services of the historical ancestors of the Regiment is noted in the insignia which makes the shield maroon in color for the Medical Department, charging thereon a cactus proper for Mexican Border service and over all a fleur-de-lis argent for World War service. The Regimental flag very properly contains the crests of the four different states whose men make up the Thirtieth Division. For several years during the field training period Reserve Officers have been assigned to the Regiment for duty. This experience has been mutually helpful and pleasant to both the Regiment and the officers.

worldwartwoveterans.org



HODGE ALBERT NEWELL

COLONEL, M. C.

Commanding One Hundred and Fifth Medical Regiment

Commissioned First Lieutenant, Medical Corps, April 21, 1910; Captain, January 11, 1913. Mobilized for Mexican Border service June 19, 1916. Mustered into service July 15, 1916, and mustered out March 27, 1917. Promoted to Major, June 27, 1917. Mobilized for World War service July 25, 1917. Mustered out of the Federal service April 12, 1919. Commissioned Colonel and assigned to command of the 105th Medical Regiment January 10, 1924. A. E. F. May 8, 1918-April 3, 1919. Battles credited: Aisne-Marne, Somme, St. Mihiel.

worldwartwoveterans.org

[131]



JOHN DANIEL KERR, JR. (Deceased)
Lieut. Colonel, M. C.
EXECUTIVE



ALGERNON HUBBARD KERR
Major, V. C.
DIVISION VETERINARIAN

ROBERT EMMET GRIBBIN
Major, Chaplain



ISAAC WAYNE HUGHES (Retired)
Major, Chaplain

THOMAS BENTON ROYSTER
Captain, M. A. C.
ADJUTANT

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

FIELD AND STAFF

EDWIN FEREBEE FENNER
Major, M. C.
DIVISION MEDICAL INSPECTOR

IRBY HOWARD HOYLE
Major, D. C.
DIVISION DENTAL OFFICER





JOHN DANIEL KERR, JR. (Deceased)
Lieut. Colonel, M. C.
EXECUTIVE



ALGERNON HUBBARD KERR
Major, V. C.
DIVISION VETERINARIAN

ROBERT EMMET GRIBBIN
Major, Chaplain



ISAAC WAYNE HUGHES (Retired)
Major, Chaplain

THOMAS BENTON ROYSTER
Captain, M. A. C.
ADJUTANT

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

FIELD AND STAFF

EDWIN FEREBEE FENNER
Major, M. C.
DIVISION MEDICAL INSPECTOR

IRBY HOWARD HOYLE
Major, D. C.
DIVISION DENTAL OFFICER





1. Division Surgeon's Section.
2. General Supply Section.
3. Regimental Headquarters.
4. Medical Supply Section.
5. First, Second and Third Battalion Headquarters Personnel.
6. Non-Commissioned Officers.

SERVICE COMPANY ONE HUNDRED FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

HENDERSON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



1. Division Surgeon's Section.
2. General Supply Section.
3. Regimental Headquarters.
4. Medical Supply Section.
5. First, Second and Third Battalion Headquarters Personnel.
6. Non-Commissioned Officers.

SERVICE COMPANY ONE HUNDRED FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

HENDERSON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



JAMES NEWSOM O'NEIL
Captain, M. A. C.

Service
C O M P A N Y
(LESS BAND)

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: M. H. Forsythe, J. G. Oakley, G. L. Hedgepeth,
J. E. Peoples, W. W. Wilson, J. W. Strange, J. C. Vickers.
SECOND ROW: C. H. Clark, R. W. Falkner, J. H. Tucker, Jr.,
H. E. White, N. T. Pearce, W. T. Pegram, W. C. Skenes, R. D.
Huff.
THIRD ROW: L. E. Ranes, J. H. Williams, A. N. Carter, R. S.
Catlett, C. L. Partin, A. J. Ellis, P. D. Myrick, C. N. Ranes.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JAMES N. O'NEIL, M. A. C.
Captain PHILIP B. SMITH, M. A. C.
First Lieutenant CLARENCE E. GREENE, M. A. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant MARSHALL H. FORSYTHE
Technical Sergeant RUFUS D. HUFF
Technical Sergeant HENRY W. MIXON
Technical Sergeant WILLIAM L. MITCHELL
Staff Sergeant WILLIAM R. GORSUCH
Staff Sergeant ERNEST F. SMITH
Staff Sergeant FLETCHER J. TUCKER
Staff Sergeant HENRY E. WHITE

SERGEANTS

OAKLEY, JOHN G. TUCKER, JOHN H., JR.
PRICE, WOODROW W. WILSON, WARREN W.

CORPORALS

RANES, CHARLIE N.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

INSCOE, CLABORNE E. PEOPLES, JAMES E.
PARTIN, CLAUDE L. RANES, LEFFIE E.
PEARCE, NORMAN T. VICKERS, JAMES C.
WILLIAMS, JAMES H.

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY MEDICAL



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. J. Tucker, W. L. Mitchell, J. Lockemy, C. E. Inscoc, W. W. Price, S. C. Hines, E. W. Owens.

SECOND ROW: H. W. Mixon, E. B. Harris, G. L. Rowland, W. W. Dunn, J. D. Holmes, H. W. Hamlen, E. F. Smith.

THIRD ROW: G. M. Grissom, J. W. Riggan, K. C. Long, H. C. Hall, C. L. Poole, L. E. Barnes, Jr., S. D. Murphy, R. L. Ayscue.

PRIVATEES

AYSCUE, RUSSELL L.
BARNES, LEWIS E., JR.
CARTER, ARNOLD N.
CATLETT, ROBERT S.
CLARK, CLAUDE H.
DUKE, HENRY N.
DUNN, WILLIAM W.
ELLIS, ALBERT J.
FALKNER, ROY W.
GRISSIM, GEORGE M.
HALL, HERBERT C.
HAMLEN, HAMES W.
HARRIS, EDWARD B.
HEDGEPEETH, GEORGE L.

HINES, SIDNEY C.
HOLMES, JOSEPH D.
LOCKEMY, JAMES
LONG, KENNETH C.
MURPHY, SAM D.
MYRICK, PAUL D.
OWENS, ERNEST W.
PEACE, WILLIAM W.
POOLE, CLYDE L.
RIGGAN, JOHN W.
ROWLAND, GEORGE L.
SKENES, WILLIE C.
STRANGE, JASON W.
PEGRAM, WALTER T.



PHILIP BENJAMIN SMITH
Captain, M. A. C.



CLARENCE E. GREENE
First Lieutenant, M. A. C.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Service Company, 105th Medical Regiment, was organized as Headquarters and Headquarters Detachment, 105th Medical Regiment, March 31, 1924, commanded by Capt. James H. Wheeler, M.C. A Medical Supply Section was added to the Company in May, 1924, commanded by First Lieut. Lloyd C. Kinsey, M.A.C. A Medical Laboratory Section, organized at Washington, North Carolina, and commanded by Capt. Louis H. Swindell, M.C., was trans-

ferred to Henderson in May, 1926, with Capt. James H. Wheeler in command.

Service Company organized at Henderson, April 14, 1926, commanded by Capt. Lloyd C. Kinsey, was composed of Headquarters Section; Medical Laboratory Section, commanded by Capt. Wheeler; General Supply Section, commanded by First Lieut. James N. O'Neil; Medical Supply Section, commanded by First Lieut. Thaddeus W. Evans; and a Band Section, commanded by Warrant Officer Alwyn P. Barnes. Capt. Kinsey was transferred to another department of service in 1927 and Lieut. T. W.

(Continued on page 249)

REGIMENT HENDERSON, NORTH CAROLINA



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. E. Partin, V. L. Percy, R. M. Lowe, L. G. Roberson, C. E. Beckham, F. D. Stainback.
SECOND ROW: J. C. Gill, Jr., F. A. Oxendine, J. L. Grissom, Jr., K. L. Fields, M. G. Roberson, R. L. Savage.
THIRD ROW: T. A. Rooker, E. B. South, Jr., C. V. Stainback, L. W. Stone, H. W. Tucker, Jr., J. R. Coggin, F. Debnam.

Band Section
SERVICE COMPANY
ONE HUNDRED FIFTH
MEDICAL REGIMENT
HENDERSON, NORTH CAROLINA

Warrant Officer JOSEPH B. RENN

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Staff Sergeant CLARENCE E. PARTIN

SERGEANTS

PERCY, VICTOR L.

CORPORALS

DEBNAM, FRANK LOWE, ROBERT M.
LOWRY, JOHN W., JR.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ROBERSON, LEMUEL G. ROBERSON, MATHEW G.
STAINBACK, FOREST D.

PRIVATES

BECKHAM, CHARLES E. ROOKER, THEODORE A.
COGGIN, JOSEPH R. SAVAGE, ROLLAND L.
FIELDS, KENNETH L. SOUTH, ELDERN B., JR.
GILL, JOHN C., JR. STAINBACK, CLINTON V.
GRISSOM, JAMES L., JR. STONE, LEON W.
OXENDINE, FONZA A. TUCKER, HENRY W., JR.

Non-Commissioned Officers.

Warrant Officer Joseph Benjamin Renn

Marching Formation.



COMPANY A

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Company Headquarters. (2) Hospital Bed Service.
(3) Stretcher Squad with Thomas Splint. (4) Supply Room.
(5) Third Platoon Playboys. (6) Duck Board Crew. (7)
Non-Commissioned Officers.





ROBERT BOYD RODMAN
Captain, M. C.



FREDERICK OLIVER FAY
Captain, M. C.



COMPANY A

First Battalion

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: V. L. Smith, J. B. Smith, W. A. Carter, B. O. Hale,
R. J. Divine, J. E. Savage, G. G. Leloudis, J. E. Council.

SECOND ROW: J. V. Conway, A. C. Long, H. K. Harrell, Jr., S. D. Chinnis, Jr., B. T. Bedsole, W. G. Ganey, C. F. Harriss, C. E. Odum.

THIRD ROW: W. P. Troutman, Jr., E. D. Smith, F. S. Shepard, Jr., M. R. McGowan, L. H. Wolfe, B. E. King, M. E. Hill, M. M. Jeffords, N. R. McGee, R. E. Chadwick.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

<i>Captain</i>	ROBERT B. RODMAN, M. C.
<i>Captain</i>	FREDERICK O. FAY, M. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

<i>First Sergeant</i>	VANCE L. SMITH
<i>Staff Sergeant</i>	WOODUS A. CARTER
<i>Staff Sergeant</i>	BERNARD O. HALE
<i>Staff Sergeant</i>	JAMES B. SMITH

SERGEANTS

COUNCIL, JUNIUS E.
DIVINE, ROWLAND J.

CORPORALS

ALDERMAN, ARCHIE G.	CRAIG, GREER B.
BROWN, DALLY R.	SPOONER, JOHN W.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

CONWAY, JOHN V.	LONG, ARTHUR C.
CHRISTIE, ROBERT R.	RAY, JOHN E.
HARRISS, CLIFTON F.	SHEPARD, FRANK S., JR.
KING, BERNARD E.	SMITH, EDMOND D.
	TROUTMAN, WM. P., JR.

PRIVATES

ANDREWS, ALBERT K.
BLANTON, JAMES C.



PRIVATES

CAMERON, WILBER	LEWIS, JOHN W.
CAMERON, EUGENE	MCGEE, NORMAN R.
CHADWICK, RUFUS E.	MCGOWAN, MARVIN R.
CHINNIS, SAMUEL D., JR.	MEARS, DOUGLAS L.
CREECH, EARL M.	MOHR, CHARLES D.
ELLERS, RAYMOND E.	MOHR, EDWARD P.
EVANS, JOHN, JR.	MOHR, FREDERICK A.
GANEY, WALTER G.	ODUM, CLARENCE E.
HAHN, CARROLL W.	PAIGE, CARL A.
HARDEE, WILLIAM A.	PARNELL, FREDERICK L.
HARRELL, HENRY K., JR.	RACKLEY, HARVEY G.
HILL, MITCHELL E.	ROCHELLE, NORMAN P.
JEFFORDS, EVERETT F.	STARLING, WILLIAM B.
JEFFORDS, MARION M.	WESTBROOK, JOHN W., JR.
JOHNSON, ERNEST F.	WILSON, JULIAN B.
KETCHUM, ALLEN H.	WOLFE, LLOYD H.
LANE, GEORGE T.	WOODS, RALPH C.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. W. Spooner, G. B. Craig, A. G. Alderman, D. R. Brown, C. D. Mohr, W. B. Straling, J. W. Westbrook, Jr., J. B. Wilson.

SECOND ROW: E. F. Johnson, E. F. Jeffords, J. C. Blanton, R. H. Ketchum, G. T. Lane, E. Cameron, W. Cameron E. P. Mohr.

THIRD ROW: C. W. Hahn, J. W. Borneman, D. L. Meares, J. Evans, Jr., F. A. Mohr, R. E. Ellers, H. G. Rackley, E. M. Creech, W. A. Hardee.

plies. In April Maj. Lewis B. Bibb, the Senior Instructor, accompanied by Maj. Greene, conducted the first Federal inspection of Company "A." Shortly after Maj. Bibb gave an illustrated lecture on the duties of the Medical Regiment.

On May 29, 1937, Company "A" made its first public appearance at the dedication of Wilmington's new post office. After a parade, the Company set up a collecting station on the lawn of the post office. During the Company's preparations for its first summer encampment, Adj. Gen. Metts and Col. Kerr made it a visit. Both officers seemed pleased with the progress shown by the personnel of the Company.

The two weeks' stay at Camp Jackson, Columbia, South Carolina, was a worthwhile experience for the men and gave them a taste of real military life. The first week was a time of drills, reviews, parades, and inspections, but actual campaigning was started the second week.

The Company was paid off on July 30, 1937, and boarded the train for home on August 1.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "A," 105th Medical Regiment, was organized in Wilmington, North Carolina, as the 110th Collecting Company. It was formed on November 15, 1936, with sixty men, on December 15, 1936, was mustered in by Maj. James deB. Walbach, under command of Capt. Robert B. Rodman, formerly of the 262nd Coast Artillery. By an order dated December 20, 1936, Frederick Oliver Fay was commissioned as First Lieutenant of the Company.

The designation of the Company was changed on January 1, 1937, from the 110th Collecting Company to Company "A," 105th Medical Regiment. By March, 1937, the Company was completely equipped with uniforms and sup-

REGIMENT, WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwarveterans.org

Officers, Second Battalion and Co. "I"

ONE HUNDRED FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

worldwartwoveterans.org



PAUL CONWAY CARTER
MAJOR, M. C.
Commanding Second Battalion



First Row: MARTIN R. WISELY
First Lieutenant, M. C., Company F
PEARLY LORENZO BAUMGARDNER
Captain, M. A. C., Company F

Second Row: KENAN CASTEEN
Captain, M. C., Company I
CHARLES BENTON PRATT
Captain, D. C., Company I

Third Row: THOMAS P. VAN NOPPEN
Captain, M. A. C., Company I
LESTER LAWRENCE ANDERSON
Captain, M. C., Company I

Fourth Row: JAMES McGEHEE McANALLY
Captain, M. C., Company I
ALEXANDER McNEIL COX
Captain, M. C., Company I



JAMES HARTWICK WHEELER
Captain, M. C.
Adjutant, Second BN.





COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Lieutenant MARTIN R. WISELY, M. C.
Captain PEARLY L. BAUMGARDNER, M. A. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Technical Sergeant ROY L. SPRY

SERGEANTS

ASHLEY, ARCHIE L. DAVIS, CLINTON M.
 BENNETT, HOWARD R. WHITE, JAMES F.

CORPORALS

LEARY, LEON G. TANNER, FIELDING F.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BARROW, ERIC F. HOLLAND, GEORGE P.
 BENNETT, OTHA G. HUGHES, FRANK L.
 BOYCE, CARROLL A. WRIGHT, RUBERT E.
 DAVIS, RICHARD B. WRIGHT, KIRBY A.

PRIVATES

ADAMS, WILLIAM W. HUDSON, MELVIN R.
 ASHLEY, HUGH M. LASSITER, WILLIAM J.
 ASHLEY, ROBERT D. LEWIS, JOHN R.
 BRICKLE, CLARENCE G. LANE, WILLIAM E.
 BATEMAN, THOMAS E. ROGERSON, CLAUD B.
 BASS, HERBERT E. SMITH, ROBERT W.
 CAYTON, MACK D. SPRUILL, VERNON L.
 CHESSEON, ROBERT S. TWIDDY, BENJAMIN F.
 FRANCIS, THOMAS E. TWIDDY, THOMAS A.
 HARRELL, JOE L. TODD, JOHN D.
 HASTE, JOHN D. WARD, CHESTER A.
 HARRIS, GEORGE A. WARD, FLOYD M.
 HOLMES, JASPER L. WELLS, PAUL A.
 WHITE, ELBERT K.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: R. L. Spry, J. F. White, A. L. Ashley, H. R. Bennett, F. F. Tanner, L. G. Leary, C. A. Boyce, R. E. Wright, K. A. Wright.

SECOND ROW: R. W. Smith, E. F. Barrow, J. R. Lewis, H. E. Bass, T. E. Bateman, T. E. Francis, H. M. Ashley, O. G. Bennett, R. D. Ashley, F. L. Hughes.

THIRD ROW: W. J. Lassiter, R. S. Chesson, E. K. White, C. B. Rogerson, B. F. Twiddy, G. P. Holland, W. W. Adams, R. B. Davis, J. L. Holmes, J. D. Todd, T. A. Twiddy.



COMPANY F

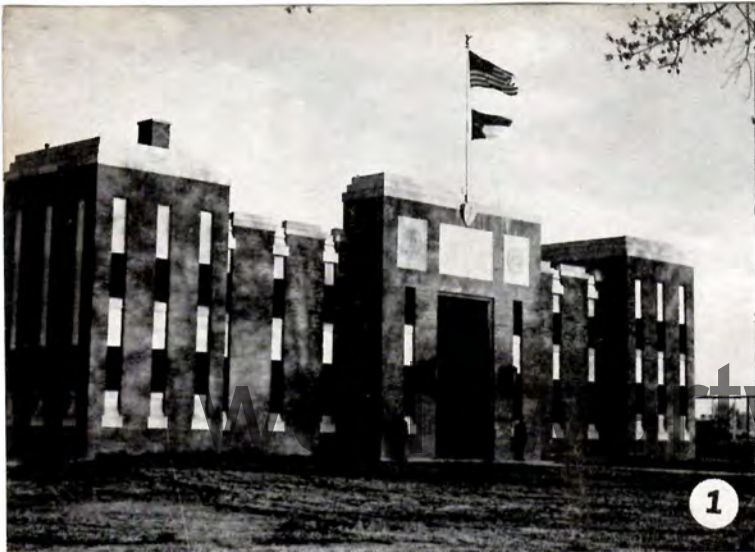
Second Battalion

EDENTON, NORTH CAROLINA

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "F," 105th Medical Regiment, was organized as the 115th Ambulance Company, 105th Medical Regiment, at Edenton, North Carolina, and granted Federal recognition on November 24, 1922. The unit was organized.
 (Continued on page 249)

ONE HUNDRED FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT
 worldwartwoveterans.org



1

COMPANY F

SECOND BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

EDENTON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Armory. (2) Lecture by Commanding Officer. (3) Captain Baumgardner and Lieutenant Wisely. (4) Stretcher Drill. (5) Non-Commissioned Officers. (6) Placing Injured Man in Ambulance. (7) Headquarters Group.



2



3



4



5



6



7

COMPANY I

THIRD BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED FIFTH MEDICAL REGIMENT

MADISON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Armory. (2) Officers Group. (3) Non-Commissioned Officers. (4) Trucks. (5) Class in Application of Thomas Leg Splint. (6) Calisthenics. (7) Patient in Hospital Bed.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. Morton, C. M. Kirkman, G. D. Moseley, J. S. Yow, W. W. Lemons, W. W. Robertson, J. B. Dodson, J. P. Carter, T. C. Lemons.

SECOND ROW: F. Williams, W. M. Gatewood, W. McGee, V. L. Angel, D. W. Amos, N. C. Moorefield, T. W. Robertson, H. W. Joyce, T. R. Montgomery, J. J. Oliver.

THIRD ROW: H. B. Preston, D. A. Jones, J. R. Joyce, W. K. Glenn, W. F. Gann, B. M. Vernon, H. B. Gann, J. L. Lauten, B. B. Martin, S. L. Adkins, M. E. Smith.



COMPANY I

Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH MEDICAL
worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain KENAN CASTEEN, M. C.
Captain LESTER L. ANDERSON, M. C.
Captain ALEXANDER M. COX, M. C.
Captain JAMES M. McANALLY, M. C.
Captain THOMAS P. VAN NOPPEN, M. A. C.
Captain CHARLES B. PRATT, D. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Technical Sergeant JIM MORTON
Staff Sergeant JOE W. GARRETT
Staff Sergeant CLAY M. KIRKMAN
Staff Sergeant GLENN D. MOSELEY
Staff Sergeant JOHN S. YOW

SERGEANTS

CARTER, JAMES P. LEMONS, THOMAS C.
DODSON, JAY B. LEMONS, WADE W.
 ROBERTSON, WATSON W.

CORPORALS

COLLINS, WILLIAM H. NORMAN, RALPH T.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

CARTER, JOHN W. LAUTEN, JOHN L.
CASE, MARTIN L. MIDDLETON, LAMAR
CASE, ROY L. ROBERTSON, PAUL G.
FRIDDLE, ALBERT B. VERNON, BOLLIE M.
GLENN, WILLIAM K. WALL, WILLIAM H.
 WILLIAMS, FRED

PRIVATES

AMOS, DAVID W. COLEMAN, WILLARD S.
ANGEL, VICTOR L. GANN, DANIEL M., JR.
ATKINS, SAMUEL L. GANN, HASSELL B.
CARDWELL, ROBERT A., JR. GANN, WILLIE F.



PRIVATES

GATEWOOD, WILLIAM M.	MITCHELL, WILLIAM H.
GATEWOOD, JOHN L.	MONTGOMERY, TROY R.
GATEWOOD, THOMAS W.	MOOREFIELD, NATHAN C.
HAND, IVIE T.	OLIVER, JEWELL J.
HAND, LEWIS H.	PAYNE, WILLIAM T.
JONES, DANIEL A., JR.	PEARMAN, CLAUDE
JOYCE, GEOFFREY R.	PRESTON, HOWARD B.
JOYCE, HAROLD W.	PURGASON, CLYDE R.
JOYCE, JAMES R.	ROBERTSON, JESSE L.
JOYCE, JOE B.	ROBERTSON, SAM E.
LAWRENCE, LANDIS S.	ROBERTSON, THOMAS W.
LANDRETH, WALTER L.	SHARP, HARVEY D.
MARTIN, BRUCE B.	SHARP, HOUSTON P.
MCCOLLUM, SAM A.	SMITH, MAYNARD E.
MCDANIEL, CLAUDE H.	VERNON, JAMES O.
MCGEE, WAYNE	WILKINS, CARLTON A.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. W. Garrett, R. T. Norman, W. H. Collins, W. H. Wall, D. M. Gann, C. R. Purgason, C. H. McDaniel, J. O. Vernon, W. H. Mitchell.

SECOND ROW: L. Middleton, J. L. Gatewood, J. W. Carter, S. E. Robertson, W. S. Coleman, T. W. Gatewood, J. L. Robertson, L. S. Lawrence, I. T. Hand, H. D. Sharp.

THIRD ROW: G. R. Joyce, M. L. Case, C. A. Wilkins, A. B. Friddle, L. H. Hand, W. T. Payne, R. L. Case, C. Pearman, S. A. McCollum, H. P. Sharp, R. A. Cardwell, Jr.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "I" was first organized as Field Hospital, No. 1, North Carolina National Guard, at Asheville, North Carolina, in 1911. The Company was in service on the Mexican Border at El Paso, Texas, from July 2, 1916, to March 23, 1917, when it was mustered out at its home station in Asheville.

The Company was again called into service on July

25, 1917, and sent to Camp Sevier, South Carolina, where on September 12, 1917, it was redesignated Field Hospital 117, 105th Sanitary Train. It sailed for France in May, 1918, and served with the Evacuation Hospital No. 12. The unit took part in the battle of St. Mihiel and is authorized to wear a silver band for meritorious service in this engagement.

The unit was reorganized and recognized as the 115th Hospital Company, 105th Medical Regiment, on June 27, 1924, with station at Madison, North Carolina. On January 1, 1937, it was redesignated Company "I," 105th Medical Regiment.

REGIMENT, MADISON, NORTH CAROLINA
 worldwartwoveterans.org



THOMAS SKINNER KITTRELL
MAJOR
Commanding First Battalion

Officers
FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH
QUARTERMASTER REGIMENT



JAMES BAXTER COLE
Captain, Headquarters



JOHN DANIEL HINES
Captain, Company A



JOSHUA E. PASCHALL
First Lieutenant, Adjutant



ALLEN TEMPLETON SAMUEL, JR
Second Lieutenant, Company A



worldwartwoveterans.org



1. Non-Commissioned Officers.
2. Company Front with Guidon.
3. Diagonal Guide Right.
4. Firing Line.
5. Instructions in Stripping Automatic Rifle.
6. Drill Formation.

COMPANY A

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTH
QUARTERMASTER REGIMENT

WINSTON-SALEM, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. E. Foster, R. E. Baugess, J. R. Holton, C. L. Hanes, G. W. Hartley, C. W. Hege, H. P. Sale.

SECOND ROW: B. B. Castle, P. J. Beauchamp, J. M. Templeton, G. B. Wayne, K. G. McMahan, E. D. Yountz, G. A. Wall, L. W. Floyd.

THIRD ROW: T. C. Campbell, Jr., D. M. Bates, C. T. McGee, T. O. Billings, P. L. Drum, P. T. Wiles, F. A. Myers, F. G. Crater, Jr., A. R. Hudgins.



COMPANY A

First Battalion

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JOHN D. HINES

Second Lieutenant ALLEN T. SAMUEL, JR.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant CECIL E. FOSTER

SERGEANTS

BAUGESS, RICHARD E.	HOLTON, JAMES R.
HANES, CLYDE L.	MARSHALL, RAY E.
HEGE, CLIFFORD W.	SALE, HENRY P.

CORPORALS

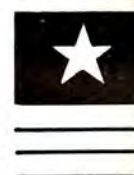
COE, LUTHER J.	HARTLEY, GEORGE W.
DAVIS, JOHN C.	THOMPSON, WILLIAM B.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

AMMONS, HAROLD E.	FLOYD, LACEY W.
BATES, DELMONT M.	HUDGINS, ALVIS R.
BECK, CALVIN L.	SOUTHERN, REEDIE H.
BILLINGS, THURMON O.	WALL, GEORGE A.
DRUM, PAUL L.	WHITEHEART, RICHARD N.
DURIE, CARL S.	YOUNTZ, EARL D.

PRIVATES

ASHBURN, CHARLIE W.	CROMER, RUBERT E.
BEAUCHAMP, PAUL J.	DIXON, JAMES F.
CAMPBELL, THOMAS C, JR.	DOTY, HENRY W.
CASTLE, BANEWORTH B.	HENDRIX, CLYDE E.
CHAMBERS, CARLYSLE D.	HOLT, CLAYTON O.
CRATER, FRANK G., JR.	HUTCHINS, HAL



PRIVATES

JOHNSON, PAUL H.
MCGEE, CLARENCE T.
MCMAHAN, KENNETH G.
MYERS, FRED A.
PETREE, RAYMOND D.
ROWE, LLOYD O., JR.

SETTLE, CARL L.
TEMPLETON, JOHN M.
TRIPLETTE, ZEB V.
WATTS, RICHARD E., JR.
WAYNE, GEORGE B.
WILES, PRESTON T.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. C. Davis, W. B. Thompson, L. J. Coe, H. Hutchins, R. E. Watts, Jr.

SECOND ROW: R. D. Petree, L. O. Rowe, Jr., R. H. Scuthern, J. F. Dixon, C. L. Beck, C. O. Holt, C. W. Ashburn, C. L. Settle.

THIRD ROW: R. E. Cromer, C. E. Hendrix, Z. V. Triplette, H. W. Doty, R. N. Whiteheart, P. H. Johnson, H. E. Ammons, C. S. Durie, C. D. Chambers.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Company "A," 105th Quartermaster Regiment, stationed at Winston-Salem, North Carolina, was organized in June, 1937. The Company was Federally recognized on June 28, 1937, with Lieut. Col. William A. McCulloch, Infantry U. S. Army, being the Inspecting Officer.

First Lieut. John D. Hines, of Company "G," 120th Infantry, North Carolina National Guard, was assigned as Company Commander of the new organization in addition to his duties in Company "G." On August 7, 1937, Lieut. Hines was commissioned a Captain in the Quartermaster Corps, and assigned to Company "A" as its Commanding Officer. On September 9, 1937, Lieut. Allen T. Samuel, Jr., of the Coast Artillery Reserve Corps, was appointed a Second Lieutenant in the Quartermaster Corps

and assigned to Company "A." This brought the Company up to its authorized strength of two officers and forty-eight enlisted men.

Company "A" is a truck company, its main function being transportation. At present the trucks have not been issued and the Company has been functioning as an infantry company. When the Company was organized a select few men were taken from Company "G," 120th Infantry, and the rest of the personnel was made up of regular veterans.

After less than a year's service as a National Guard unit, Company "A" is beginning to take on the appearance of a regular long-time functioning unit, chiefly because of the hard work of its officers and enlisted men.

REGIMENT, WINSTON-SALEM, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwarveterans.org

ONE HUNDRED THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

worldwartwoveterans.org



BLAZONRY

DISTINCTIVE INSIGNIA: Approved February 24, 1931.

SHIELD: Gules, a falcon on a mount issuant from sinister base vert, over all a bend and in dexter base three fleurs-de-lis in bend of the second.

DESCRIPTION AND SIGNIFICANCE: The shield is red for Arly. This regiment assisted in the capture of the Montfaucon. The bend is from the arms of Lorraine. The mount and bend represent two engagements and the three fleurs-de-lis the remaining three engagements during the World War and also the battle honors of the regiment.

MOTTO: Carry On.

The Adjutant General of North Carolina was authorized on June 10, 1917, to organize a Regiment of field artillery as a unit of the State's National Guard. The new Regiment was called the "First North Carolina Light Field Artillery" and the first recruit for it was accepted by Capt. Wiley C. Rodman at Washington, North Carolina, on June 13, 1917. The Regiment was officially recognized by the War Department on July 13, 1917, and Albert L. Cox, of Raleigh, was commissioned Colonel. The following were the units making up the Regiment, and the commanding officers of each:

Headquarters Company, Raleigh, Capt. Rufus M. Johnston, commanding; Supply Company, Raleigh, Capt. A. L. Fletcher, commanding; First Battalion, Maj. Thad G. Sten, commanding; Battery "A," New Bern, Capt. John N. Weddell, commanding; Battery "B," Washington, Capt. Wiley C. Rodman, commanding; Battery "C," Durham, Capt. L. P. McLendon, commanding; Second Battalion, Maj. A. L. Bulwinkle, commanding; Battery "D," Wadesboro and Monroe, Capt. K. M. Hardison, commanding; Battery "E," Lenoir, Capt. Buford F. Williams, commanding; Battery "F," Mooresville, Capt. Reid R. Morrison, commanding; Sanitary Detachment, Wilmington, Maj. Claude L. Pridgen, commanding.

Every unit was recruited to full strength and the Regiment was mustered into service at home stations on July 25, 1917. Drafted into Federal service on August 5, 1917, the Regiment went into training at Camp Sevier on September 16, 1917, and completed training there on May 18, 1918, entraining for overseas duty on May 19, 1918. After intensive training at Camp Coetquidon in Southern France, the Regiment reached the front near Toul on August 26, 1918, where it participated with credit in the St. Mihiel drive, ending in the complete victory of the First American Army. From St. Mihiel the Regiment was shifted to the Argonne for the Meuse-Argonne offensive beginning September 26, 1918, and was continuously in action until October 8, 1918, when it was withdrawn to the Woervre Sector, near Troyon, to support the Thirty-third Division in this defensive sector, and be re-outfitted. The Regiment has the unique distinction of having served longer at the front than any other North Carolina organization. It was actually at the front seventy-eight days, and on sixty-seven of those days was occupying active sectors and actually firing. The Regiment served for a month in the Army of Occupation and was returned home on March 7, 1919. The demobilization of the Regiment was completed at Camp Jackson on March 31, 1919.

(Continued on page 152)

worldwartwoveterans.org

worldwartwoveterans.org



GODFREY CHESHIRE

COLONEL

Commanding One Hundred and Thirteenth Field Artillery

Commissioned Second Lieutenant, Coast Artillery, January 7, 1916; First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery, August 1, 1916. Mobilized for World War service July 25, 1917. Mustered out of Federal service March 25, 1919. Commissioned Captain, Field Artillery, September 26, 1921. Assigned to duty with 113th Field Artillery. Promoted to Major, Field Artillery, June 9, 1923; Lieutenant Colonel, March 10, 1924. Promoted to Colonel and assigned to command of the 113th Field Artillery December 2, 1932. A. E. F. June 9, 1918-March 15, 1919. Battles credited: St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne.

worldwartwoveterans.org



JOSEPH DRANTLEY THORP
LIEUT. COLONEL
EXECUTIVE

One Hundred and Thirteenth FIELD ARTILLERY

STAFF AND FIELD OFFICERS



ONE HUNDRED THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

(Continued from page 150)

The Regiment was reorganized in 1920 as the 117th Field Artillery, under the direction of Lieut. Col. John W. Harrelson, and the first unit to receive Federal recognition was Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, First Battalion, which was recognized on June 8, 1921. The First Battalion received Federal recognition on September 20, 1921, and Lieut. Col. Harrelson was assigned command with the rank of Major.

The first encampment was held at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, in August, 1922. In addition to the First Bat-

talion, Battery "C," then located at Hendersonville, was present at camp. In March, 1923, Lieut. Col. Wm. T. Joyner was commissioned and assigned command of the Regiment, serving in that capacity until his resignation in November, 1932, when Col. Godfrey Cheshire became Commanding Officer. The Regimental organization was completed in August, 1923, and the full Regiment attended the annual encampment for the first time in 1924. On January 12, 1927, designation of the Regiment was changed to its wartime name of the 113th Field Artillery.

JOE BURTON LINKER
Captain, Adjutant

WORTH WICKER
Captain, Chaplain

ALFRED LUTHER PURRINGTON, JR.
Captain, Int. O. & P. & TO.

WILLIAM HENRY RHODES, JR.
First Lieut., Liaison Officer





HERBERT MOFFETT YANN
Major, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



LEE JAMES BEST
Captain
Headquarters Battery



MERIWETHER LEWIS
Captain
Service Battery



CHARLES TOLBERT WILKINSON
Captain, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



GAITHER FRED HALE
Captain, D. C.
Medical Department Detachment



EDWARD SANDLING KING
Captain, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



EDGAR BOOTHE MARSTON, JR.
First Lieutenant
Service Battery



ROBERT P. MOREHEAD
First Lieutenant, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



GEORGE EDGAR HASKETT
Second Lieutenant
Service Battery



ROBERT LONSDALE DUVAL
Second Lieutenant
Service Battery



EDGAR W. CARR
Second Lieutenant
Headquarters Battery



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: H. O. Skell, J. E. Lee, P. M. Sills, A. C. Lucas, B. H. Hodges, W. E. Jernigan, J. G. Draughon, R. H. Carr.

SECOND ROW: J. H. Williams, T. H. Hawley, M. F. Gainey, W. H. Tew, R. E. Tripp, C. Turnage, M. Pope, R. E. Draughon, J. T. Pope.

THIRD ROW: J. R. Jones, J. W. Wilson, Jr., L. Breeden, R. A. Cowan, C. Jackson, E. C. Lucas, R. W. Jernigan, R. F. West, B. E. Barbour, J. W. McPhail.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain LEE J. BEST
Second Lieutenant EDGAR W. CARR

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant JAMES E. LEE
First Sergeant HENRY O. SKELL
Staff Sergeant BOYD H. HODGES
Staff Sergeant ASTOR C. LUCAS
Staff Sergeant PALMER M. SILLS

SERGEANTS

BETHEA, EDWARD A. DRAUGHON, JOHN G.
 CARR, ROBERT H. JERNIGAN, WILLIAM E.
 ROWLAND, DWIGHT B.

CORPORALS

BRYANT, MELVIN H. POPE, JOHN T.
 JONES, HAROLD L. SURLS, JAMES H.
 LUCAS, ASTOR C., JR. TYNDALL, WILLIAM R.
 PARKER, FRED N. UPCHURCH, CHARLES H. C.

PRIVATE FIRST CLASS

ENNIS, GILMER B. LUCAS, EUGENE H.
 ENNIS GORDON E. LUCAS, WILLIE W.
 GAINAY, MILLARD F. SILLS, HUBERT L.
 GUY, GILBERT B. TRIPP, ROBERT E.
 HORNE, RAYMOND C. TURNAGE, CLARENCE
 JONES, JAMES R. WILLIAMS, JOSEPH H.
 WILLIAMSON, SLADE J.

PRIVATE

ALTMAN, RAYMOND S. BREEDEN, LESLIE
 BARBOUR, BASIL E. CAPPS, JASPER A.
 BARROW, CLAUDE A. DRAUGHON, ROBERT
 BLSKE, CORTEZ ELMORE, WILLIAM M.
 BLACKMON, JUNIUS ENNIS, EUGENE G.



Headquarters

BATTERY

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD

worldwartwoveterans.org



PRIVATES

GARDNER, GEORGE W., JR.	PARKER, CRAYTON A.
GUY, WILBERT	POPE, MARTIN
HAWLEY, THOMAS H.	POPE, ROBERT C.
HODGES, WOODROW A.	SMITH, JESSE R.
JACKSON, CLEO	STONE, ROBERT
JERNIGAN, RUPERT	TEW, GEORGE R.
LEE, JACK	TEW, ROBERT W.
LEE, JOHNNIE	TEW, WILLIAM H.
LUCAS, EDWARD C.	WEST, EDWARD C., JR.
MCPHAIL, JAMES W.	WEST, RILEY
WILSON, JAMES W., JR.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. A. Bethea, H. L. Jones, W. R. Tyndall, A. C. Lucas, Jr., J. H. Surles, F. N. Parker, C. H. Upchurch.

SECOND ROW: G. R. Tew, R. C. Pope, R. S. Altman, E. H. Lucas, R. C. Horne, W. A. Hodges, C. A. Barrow, W. M. Elmore, S. J. Williamson.

THIRD ROW: G. B. Ennis, E. G. Ennis, W. G. Guy, W. W. Lucas, G. B. Guy, H. L. Sills, J. A. Capps, G. E. Ennis, R. W. Tew, J. Lee.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Battery, 113th Field Artillery, was organized as Headquarters Battery, 117th Field Artillery, by Capt. James R. Young, assisted by Lieut. Edward H. Alexander, with first enlistments February 29, 1924. The unit was Federally recognized on May 13, 1924, with two officers and fifty men present.

The Battery was partially equipped in July, 1924, and its first encampment was held at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, August 2 to August 16 of the same year. Lieut. Alexander was transferred to the Regimental Staff in March, 1926, and Cooper Jackson was appointed First Lieutenant in April, 1926. The unit was redesignated Headquarters Battery, 113th Field Artillery, on January 12, 1927.

Headquarters Battery moved into a new Armory in February, 1928. Its first Federal Armory inspection was

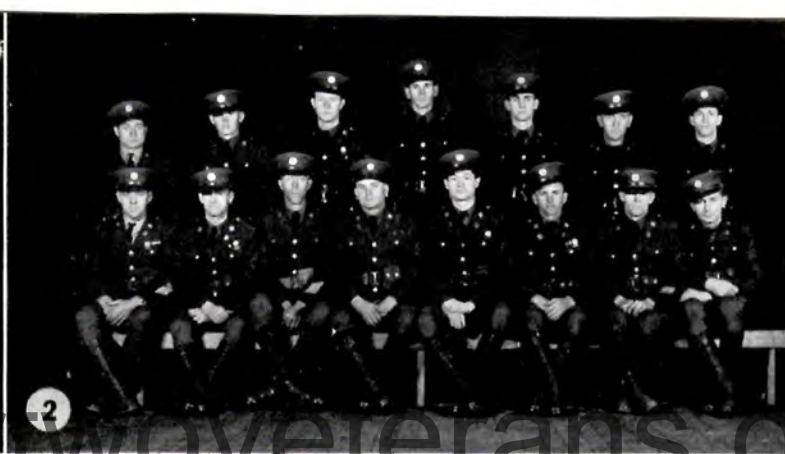
held in the new quarters on March 10, 1928, but on the next day the building was damaged by fire, and Sgt. Jackson was injured protecting property. Henry O. Shell was appointed First Sergeant on April 1, 1928, and has served in that capacity until the present date. Men and equipment moved to camp by truck for the first time in 1928, with 1917 model trucks.

Lieut. Cooper Jackson resigned in May, 1932; Sgt. Walter G. Smith was appointed Second Lieutenant on January 2, 1933; Capt. James R. Young was promoted to Major in command of the Third Battalion, on January 5, 1933, and Lee J. Best was appointed Captain to take command of the Company. New Chevrolet motor equipment was received in 1935 and 1936.

In October, 1937, Lieut. Smith resigned and Master Sgt. Ed. Carr was appointed Second Lieutenant in November, 1937. More than 300 young men besides the sixty-three present members have received training with this organization.



1



2



3



4



5



6



7



8



9



10



11

HEADQUARTERS BATTERY

113TH FIELD ARTILLERY
DUNN, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Radio Section. (2) Non-Commissioned Officers. (3) Wire Laying Detail. (4) Scout Section. (5) Instrument Section. (6) Annual Supper. (7) Cook and Range. (8) Color Guard. (9) Supply Room. (10) Two Old Timers. (11) Telephone Detail.



SERVICE BATTERY

113th FIELD ARTILLERY
KINSTON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Summer Encampment. (2) Non-Commissioned Officers.
(3) Administrative Staff Group. (4) Charter Members of
Battery. (5) Regimental Supply Section. (6) Battery Head-
quarters Group. (7) First Lieut. Edgar B. Marston, Jr.—
Expert Pistol Shot. (8) Anchor Man, "Fats" Jordan.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. K. Howard, W. B. Warren, D. O. Gray, J. M. Tyndall, R. J. Allen.
SECOND ROW: H. R. Davis, F. F. Jones, C. G. Ipock, E. Taylor.
THIRD ROW: J. B. Haskins, M. B. Jones, S. A. Andrews, Z. V. Casey, H. H. Kennedy.



Service
BATTALION
(LESS BAND)

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain MERIWETHER LEWIS
First Lieutenant EDGAR B. MARSTON, JR.
Second Lieutenant GEORGE E. HASKETT
Second Lieutenant ROBERT L. DUVAL

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant HENRY V. HILL
Master Sergeant JAMES K. HOWARD
First Sergeant ROLAND F. MILLER
Staff Sergeant EARNEST F. CRARY
Staff Sergeant ERNEST N. PETTEWAY

SERGEANTS

ALLEN, RUFUS J. TURNER, LAWTON R.
EVANS, EDWARD R. WARREN, WALTER B.

CORPORALS

ALDRIDGE, JOHN W. STROUD, NED M.
GRAY, DURWOOD O. THOMPSON, OTTIS
JORDAN, BENJAMIN F. TYNDALL, JOHN M.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

DAVIS, HUBERT R. JONES, JONIE
DUNHAM, CLYDE C. SMITH, RALPH W.
DAIL, FRANCIS H. TAYLOR, ELWOOD
IPOCK, CLARENCE G. TYNDALL, FREDERICK V.

PRIVATES

ANDREWS, CECIL E. HASKINS, JENNINGS B.
ANDREWS, STANLEY A. HASKINS, ALTON C.
CASEY, ZEBULON V. HEATH, GUY W.
CUTHRELL, JOSEPH E. JONES, MARVIN B.



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. K. Howard, W. B. Warren, D. O. Gray, J. M. Tyndall, R. J. Allen.
SECOND ROW: H. R. Davis, F. F. Jones, C. G. Ipock, E. Taylor.
THIRD ROW: J. B. Haskins, M. B. Jones, S. A. Andrews, Z. V. Casey, H. H. Kennedy.



Service
BATTERY
(LESS BAND)

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain MERIWETHER LEWIS
First Lieutenant EDGAR B. MARSTON, JR.
Second Lieutenant GEORGE E. HASKETT
Second Lieutenant ROBERT L. DUVAL

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant HENRY V. HILL
Master Sergeant JAMES K. HOWARD
First Sergeant ROLAND F. MILLER
Staff Sergeant EARNEST F. CRARY
Staff Sergeant ERNEST N. PETTEWAY

SERGEANTS

ALLEN, RUFUS J. TURNER, LAWTON R.
EVANS, EDWARD R. WARREN, WALTER B.

CORPORALS

ALDRIDGE, JOHN W. STROUD, NED M.
GRAY, DURWOOD O. THOMPSON, OTTIS
JORDAN, BENJAMIN F. TYNDALL, JOHN M.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

DAVIS, HUBERT R. JONES, JONIE
DUNHAM, CLYDE C. SMITH, RALPH W.
DAIL, FRANCIS H. TAYLOR, ELWOOD
IPOCK, CLARENCE G. TYNDALL, FREDERICK V.

PRIVATES

ANDREWS, CECIL E. HASKINS, JENNINGS B.
ANDREWS, STANLEY A. HASKINS, ALTON C.
CASEY, ZEBULON V. HEATH, GUY W.
CUTHRELL, JOSEPH E. JONES, MARVIN B.



PRIVATES

KENNEDY, HEADLA H. MEADOWS, HARRIS A.
 LANGSTON, CARL W. PARROTT, MARION A.
 LEE, RUDOLPH JONES, FOUNTAIN F.
 TYNDALL, ARTHUR E.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: H. V. Hill, R. F. Miller, E. F. Crary, E. R. Evans,
 J. W. Aldridge.
 SECOND ROW: O. Thompson, C. C. Dunham, R. Lee, F. V.
 Tyndall, B. F. Jordan.
 THIRD ROW: Cecil E. Andrews, H. A. Meadows, A. C. Haskins,
 J. Jones, A. E. Tyndall.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Service Battery, 117th Field Artillery, North Carolina National Guard, was organized in Kinston through the efforts of R. J. Hicks, a World War veteran, who became the Battery's first Commander. Service Battery was transferred from its original home station in New Bern and was Federally recognized as the Service Battery, 117th Field Artillery, on December 31, 1925. On January 12, 1927, it was officially redesignated the Service Battery, 113th Field Artillery, the designation it now holds. The Battery moved to its present quarters in the fall of 1929.

The present officer personnel of the Battery, with their rank and date of Federal recognition, is as follows: Capt. Meriwether Lewis, July 30, 1928; First Lieut. Edgar B. Marston, Jr., February 3, 1929; Second Lieut. George E.

Haskett, January 1, 1927; and Second Lieut. Robert L. DuVal, March 28, 1936. Joseph F. Ballard was recognized as Warrant Officer and Band Leader on February 8, 1926, and served with credit until November 30, 1937, when he was succeeded by Albert H. Coble, recognized as Warrant Officer on January 10, 1938.

There are six present members of the Battery who have served it continuously since it was organized in 1925. These men are Lieuts. Marston and Haskett, Master Sgts. Henry V. Hill and James K. Howard, First Sgt. Roland F. Miller, and Tech. Sgt. James C. Yates. The Service Battery has attended every summer encampment since it was organized and has made a creditable showing during each one.

ARTILLERY, KINSTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. C. Farmer, J. C. Yates, W. E. West, J. H. Dawson, E. A. Parker, W. E. Bagley.

SECOND ROW: L. F. Jones, E. F. Thorton, G. T. Lester, H. W. Petteway, G. M. Jordan, L. M. Craine, M. D. Beard.



Band Section of
SERVICE BATTERY
ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH
FIELD ARTILLERY
KINSTON, NORTH CAROLINA

Warrant Officer ALBERT H. COBLE

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Technical Sergeant JAMES C. YATES
Staff Sergeant PRESTON E. SPEAR

SERGEANTS

CATON, WILLIAM H. FARMER, WILLIAM C.
 WEST, WILLIAM E.

CORPORALS

DAWSON, JASPER H. SMITH, RAY W.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BARNES, ALTON B. GARNER, ALBERT L.
BAGLEY, WILLIAM E. JONES, LEMUEL F.
 McDEVETT, CHARLES W.

PRIVATES

AYCOCK, JOHN G. JONES, JAY C.
BEARD, MARCUS D. LEWIS, LINWOOD A.
CRAINE, LUKE M. LESTER, GERALD T.
GARRIS, WILLIAM V. PARKER, EDWARD A.
HUDSON, JAMES E. PETTEWAY, HAMPTON W.
JORDAN, GARTH M. THORTON, ERNEST F.

Tuning Up.

Warrant Officer Albert H. Coble.

Band, Concert Formation.





1



2



3



4

MEDICAL DEPARTMENT DETACHMENT ONE HUNDRED THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

WAKE FOREST, NORTH CAROLINA

FACTUAL HISTORY

(Continued from page 161)

First North Carolina Light Field Artillery. The Sanitary Detachment was ordered to entrain with the Regiment for Camp Sevier on September 14, 1917, and soon thereafter the Regiment was redesignated the 113th Field Artillery, and became a part of the Fifty-fifth Field Artillery Brigade of the Thirtieth Division. The Detachment consisted of three medical officers, two dental officers and a veterinarian, with an enlisted personnel of twenty-three men.

After a particularly creditable showing in the World War, the Detachment was mustered out at Camp Jackson on March 28, 1919, and later reorganized at Goldsboro, North Carolina, under command of Capt. Amzy J. Ellington. The unit was Federally recognized as Medical Department Detachment, 117th Field Artillery, on August 8, 1922. Maj. Dave J. Rose commanded the Detachment following the resignation of Capt. Ellington until it was disbanded May 27, 1925. It was decided to reorganize and move the unit to Wake Forest and Capt. Herbert M. Vann was authorized to recruit and equip the Detachment. On June 23, 1925, at Wake Forest, the Detachment was again Federally recognized, with Capt. Vann in command.

The Detachment, after its reorganization, attended its first summer encampment at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, in August, 1925, and has had profitable and enjoyable training there every year since. On January 12, 1927, the Detachment was redesignated the Medical Department Detachment, 113th Field Artillery, North Carolina National Guard. The enlisted personnel of the Detachment is made up of selected men from Wake Forest township. They have proven themselves worthy and ready for service at the annual encampments at Fort Bragg, and at the annual Federal Inspections they have always received the highest praise from the Inspecting Officers.

1. Loading Ambulance.
2. Dressing Table.
3. Forwarding.
4. Non-Commissioned Officers.
5. The Three Members of the Detachment Who Have Served It Since Its Organization.



5

Officers FIRST BATTALION

113TH FIELD ARTILLERY



FREDERICK CARLYLE SHEPARD
Captain
Adjutant



CHARLES PATTERSON GREEN
First Lieutenant
Int. O. & P. & TO.



ROBERT ABNER EASON
First Lieutenant
Liaison Officer



WESLEY CLAYTON THOMPSON
MAJOR
Commanding First Battalion



BLAND GRADY MITCHELL
Captain, Headquarters Battery
and Combat Train



LEON AUGUSTUS BROCK
Captain
Battery A



EDWARD FOSTER GRIFFIN
Captain
Battery B



WILLIAM SHERROD TYSON
First Lieutenant
Battery A



FRANK WILLIAMS WHELESS, JR.
First Lieutenant
Battery B

RICHARD E. TIMBERLAKE, JR.
Second Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train



JAMES HOWARD MOYE
Second Lieutenant
Battery A



J. E. WALDROP
Second Lieutenant
Battery A



JAMES ALBERT WHELESS
Second Lieutenant
Battery B



ELMORE CARSON BULLUCK
Second Lieutenant
Battery B





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. C. Holden, S. L. Hobgood, C. W. Harris, M. P. Hendricks, E. J. Pearce, W. A. Woodlief.
 SECOND ROW: C. E. Hudson, S. J. Wheeler, C. W. Day, H. C. Newton, T. M. Godfrey, L. B. Choplin, W. B. Ross.
 THIRD ROW: R. F. Harris, L. L. Catlett, L. C. Vaughan, A. V. Keith, J. H. Lewis, W. Lloyd, R. E. Cheatham.



Headquarters
 BATTERY AND
 COMBAT TRAIN
First Battalion

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain BLAND GRADY MITCHELL
Second Lieutenant . . . RICHARD EPAPHRODITUS TIMBERLAKE, JR.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant MELVIN J. YOUNG
Staff Sergeant FRED C. HOLDEN
Staff Sergeant REUBEN H. HOLLIDAY

SERGEANTS

CHEATHAM, WINSTON T. LITTLE, GERALD B.

CORPORALS

CATLETT, LINWOOD L. HICKS, WILLIAM M.
 HARRIS, CHARLIE W. HOBGOOD, SAMUEL L.
 HENDRICKS, MACK P. HOLMES, MORRIS M.
 JOHNSTON, SAMUEL W.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

CHEATHAM, ROBERT E. PERRY, MILTON O.
 HUDSON, CLYDE E. CHOPLIN, LONNY B.
 KEITH, ARCHIE V. HENDRICKS, JULIUS P.
 PEARCE, ELVIN T. HARRISON, CLIFFORD I.

PRIVATES

CATLETT, WILLARD L. HART, MOSES A.
 DAY, CARL W. HENDRICKS, WILLIAM H.
 HALL, FRED T. HOUFF, THEODORE M.
 GODFREY, JESSE L. LEWIS, JESSE H.
 GODFREY, TOMMIE M. LOYD, WOODROW
 HARRIS, ROBERT F. MCGHEE, EDDIE W.



PRIVATES

McGHEE, WILLIAM S.	PERRY, ALBERT L.
MURRAY, EUGENE	ROSS, WALTER B.
NEWTON, HOWARD C.	STROTHER, JOHN D.
PEARCE, EBBIE J.	VAUGHAN, LOUIS C.
PERGERSON, JASPER J.	WHEELER, SPURGEON J.
WOODLIEF, WILLIAM A.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: M. J. Young, R. H. Holliday, W. T. Cheatham, G. B. Little, M. M. Holmes, W. M. Hicks.

SECOND ROW: W. S. McGhee, W. H. Hendricks, T. M. Houff, F. T. Hall, J. L. Godfrey, E. T. Pearce, E. W. McGhee, S. W. Johnston.

THIRD ROW: M. A. Hart, J. D. Strother, E. Murray, J. P. Hendricks, C. I. Harrison, A. L. Perry, M. O. Perry, L. L. Catlett.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Battery and Combat Train of the First Battalion, 113th Field Artillery, was originally recognized June 8, 1921, as Headquarters Detachment and Combat Train, 117th Field Artillery. The unit claims the distinction of being the first unit of its kind to be organized in the United States after the World War under the National Defense Act.

The first Battery Commander was Capt. R. E. Underwood, who together with First Lieut. Frank J. Timberlake, organized the unit. To these two World War veterans must be given the credit for the organization of the 117th Field Artillery Regiment, now redesignated the 113th Field Artillery.

The unit was given the designation of Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, First Battalion, 113th Field Artillery, on January 12, 1927. The Battery has not missed any encampment since its inception. The first encampment ever attended by the Regiment consisted of the First Battalion only, no other units being organized at this time. The Commanding Officers and the dates of their service are as follows: R. E. Underwood, June 8, 1921, to March 12, 1924; Frank J. Timberlake, March 13, 1924, to May 19, 1929, and Bland G. Mitchell, May 20, 1929, to date. The present officer personnel is composed of Capt. Bland G. Mitchell and Second Lieut. Richard E. Timberlake.

ARTILLERY, YOUNGSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwar2veterans.org

HEADQUARTERS BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

FIRST BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED
AND THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

YOUNGSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

1. Message Center.

2. Truck Detail.

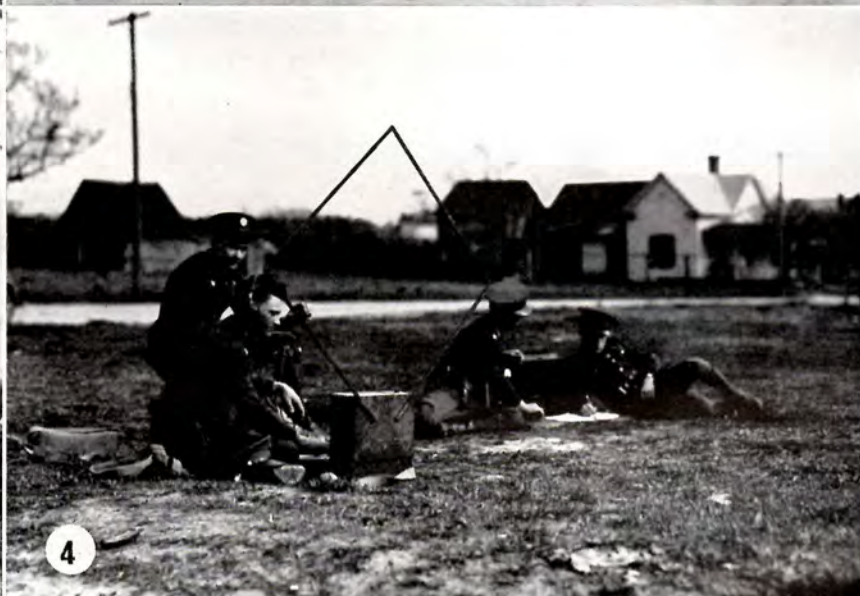
3. Non-Commissioned Officers.

4. Radio Section.

5. Instrument Detail.

6. Telephone Section.

worldwoveterans.org





1



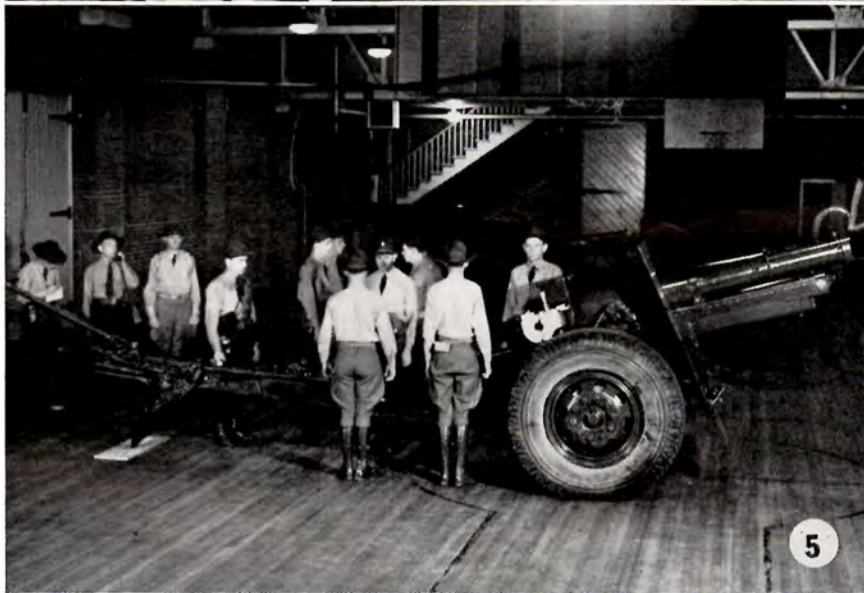
2



3



4



5



6

1. Trophies.
2. Switchboard Operators.
3. Laying of Piece.

4. Non-Commissioned Officers.
5. Cannoneers at Post.
6. Headquarters Group.

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

GREENVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

BATTERY A, FIRST BATTALION

worldwveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: P. H. Carpenter, C. K. Beatty, J. F. Davenport, Jr., C. A. Musselwhite, R. Bowlin, J. R. Tripp, M. Moye, Jr., C. Vincent.

SECOND ROW: A. B. Bracey, J. X. Wells, H. M. Gardener, E. R. Mobley, R. E. Clark, H. M. Rollins, H. P. Brewer, W. A. Dail, C. W. Tucker.

THIRD ROW: D. M. Nichols, J. H. Whichard, G. G. McGowan, C. T. Cox, M. E. Stocks, A. B. Everette, D. D. Bowlin, J. W. Vincent, B. T. Joyner, B. Owens.



BATTERY A

First Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD

worldwar2veterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain L. A. BROCK
First Lieutenant W. S. TYSON
Second Lieutenant J. H. MOYE
Second Lieutenant J. E. WALDROP

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JASPER L. JONES
Staff Sergeant MARVIN T. HINSON

SERGEANTS

BEATTY, CHARLES K. CARPENTER, PRIMROSE H.
DAVENPORT, JAMES F., JR.

CORPORALS

BROOKS, FRANCIS E., JR. MUSSELWHITE, CHAS. A.
MOBLEY, ROBERT D. PARKER, RICHARD E.
WOOLARD, WILLIAM H.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BOWLIN, ROBERT SMITH, LESLIE D.
DAIL, WALTER A. TRIPP, JOSEPH R.
PEADEN, GUY V. VINCENT, JAMES C.
JOYNER, JASPER A. VINCENT, CLEVELAND
WOOTEN, STANLEY B.

PRIVATES

ADAMS, ROBERT R. EVANS, THERAN ROLAND
BREWER, HENRY P. FORBES, HENRY S.
BEACH, MARTIN D. GARDENER, H. M.
BOWLIN, DONALD D. HATEM, JOSEPH
BRACEY, ALLEN B. HARRIS, WILLIAM R.
BUTTS, ALLEN JEFFERSON, HENRY D.
CLARK, ROBERT E. JOHNSON, ELLIS, JR.
COX, CHARLES T. JONES, PAUL D.
COX, ELMER M. JONES, ROLF V.
EVERETTE, ARTHUR B. JOYNER, BEVERLY T.



PRIVATES

McGOWAN, GEORGE G.
MOBLEY, ELBERT R.
MOYE, MACON, JR.
MULDER, HENRY L.
NICHOLS, DONALD M.
OWENS, BEASLEY
PERKINS, THOMAS E.
REGISTER, JOHN D.
ROLLINS, HAROLD M.
SMITH, JESSE R.
STANCILLE, JAMES R.

STOCKS, MARVIN E.
STOCKS, GRAHAM L.
THIGPEN, WILLIS B.
TUCKER, CLAUD W.
VINCENT, JOHN WILEY
VINCENT, GURNUS M.
WELLS, JOHN X.
WEST, GEORGE L.
WHICHARD, JAMES H.
WHITFIELD, FRED
WILSON, MELTON

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. L. Jones, R. Mobley, F. E. Brooks, Jr., W. H. Woolard, L. D. Smith, J. R. Smith, J. A. Joyner, S. B. Wooten, J. Hatem.

SECOND ROW: A. Butts, P. D. Jones, G. M. Vincent, J. R. Stancille, T. R. Evans, R. R. Adams, C. T. Cox, H. D. Jefferson.

THIRD ROW: F. Whitfield, G. L. West, H. L. Mulder, E. Johnson, Jr., G. V. Peaden, M. D. Beach, M. Wilson, J. D. Register, G. L. Stocks, W. B. Thigpen.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "A," 113th Field Artillery, was organized at Greenville, North Carolina, on April 27, 1926, having been transferred from Hendersonville. At the time of its organization the unit was known as Battery "E," 117th Field Artillery, under command of Capt. Lester Jones, who was largely responsible for securing the Battery for Greenville. The other officers at that time were First Lieut. H. L. Macklin, Second Lieut. Arthur Corey, and Second Lieut. Dail Laughinghouse. The Battery's equipment consisted of 155 mm. howitzers and several tractors and trucks left over from the World War, but in spite of any disability along this line, the Battery secured a "Very Satisfactory" rating at its first inspection by Maj. A. V. Gair.

In September, 1928, Capt. Jones resigned and was succeeded by Capt. J. C. Lanier. During Capt. Lanier's com-

mand the Battery made a very fine record at its summer encampment at Fort Bragg, winning the baseball trophy in 1929 and the field meet in 1932. In August, 1934, Capt. Lanier resigned and was succeeded by Capt. J. Herbert Waldrop, who had become First Lieutenant upon the resignation of Lieut. Laughinghouse in 1930. During his command the Battery was motorized by the issuance of new truck equipment. Battery "A" was successful in the summer encampments of 1935, 1936, and 1937, in winning the field and track meet, as well as the baseball championship in 1936.

On December 31, 1937, Capt. Waldrop resigned and was succeeded by Capt. Leon A. Brock, present Commander of the Battery. Lieut. Robert Eason having resigned in 1935, Lieut. W. S. Tyson returned to the Battery as Second Lieutenant, and was made First Lieutenant upon the promotion of Lieut. Brock to Captain. Lieut. Edmund Waldrop succeeded Lieut. Tyson.

ARTILLERY, GREENVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: S. F. Holmes, P. B. Wilson, W. T. Dedman, W. H. Aycock, J. R. Strickland, M. M. Cyrus, F. Parrish, C. M. Gilliam, J. D. Mitchiner.

SECOND ROW: J. T. Glassgow, H. P. Hill, K. E. Paschall, J. C. Phelps, R. H. Strickland, L. E. Gilliam, W. C. Hill, B. C. Shearin, Jr., J. E. Williams, A. C. Edens, Jr.

THIRD ROW: E. C. Kearney, J. Person, L. H. Michael, R. B. Flood, R. M. Hayes, W. K. Wright, R. Wheeler, W. D. Perry, M. C. Holmes, J. E. Perry.



BATTERY B

First Battalion

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain EDWARD F. GRIFFIN
First Lieutenant FRANK W. WHELESS, JR.
Second Lieutenant JAMES A. WHELESS
Second Lieutenant ELMORE C. BULLUCK

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant FRED E. FRAZIER
Staff Sergeant SIDNEY F. HOLMES

SERGEANTS

ALSTON, ROBERT W. SPENCER, CASWELL E.
PACE, JANADUS S. DEDMAN, WALTER T.
WILSON, PHILIP B.

CORPORALS

HOLMES, GRAHAM R. AYCOCK, WILLIAM H.
MAY, MARVIN M. CYRUS, MAULTIS M.
GUPTON, RONDA C. STRICKLAND, JOHN R.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ALLEN, JAMES W. KEARNEY, EDWARD C.
STRICKLAND, ROBERT H. PEOPLES, AVERY G.
WHEELER, RHYLAND CLARKE, ALLEN B.
COPPEDGE, WILBUR D. HOWARD, DOUGLAS W.
HAYES, ROBERT M. PASCHALL, KENNETH E.
MUNN, ANDERSON M. PASCHALL, BOBBY L.

PRIVATES

BRACKNELL, W. E., JR. FLOOD, RODNEY B.
DOWNEY, SHIRLA C. GLASSGOW, JOHN T.
EDENS, ALLEN C., JR. HATTON, JOE C.
GILLIAM, LEONARD E. HOLMES, MELVIN C.
GILLIAM, CARL M. HUNT, ERNEST C., JR.
GUPTON, J. F. HILL, HENRY P.



PRIVATES

HILL, WILLIAM C.
JONES, LOUIS E.
JONES, WILLIAM A.
JOHNSON, JAMES A.
JENKINS, RANDOLPH W.
MOON, CHARLIE W.
MITCHNER, JOHN D.
MICHAEL, LAWRENCE H.
PARRISH, FRED
PERRY, WILLIARD S.
PERRY, WILEY D.
PASCHALL, WILLIAM L.
PEOPLES, VERNON D.

PHELPS, JIM C.
PERSON, JAMES A.
PEARCE, LESLIE L.
PERRY, JOSEPHUS E.
STALLINGS, WILLIAM D.
SYKES, MEEDIE A.
SHEARIN, BRUCE C., JR.
SEYMOUR, DOUGLAS D.
WILDER, RICHARD M.
WILDER, WILLIARD A.
WILLIAMS, JUNE E.
WRIGHT, WILLIAM K.
WELLS, ERNEST L.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. E. Frazier, R. W. Alston, C. E. Spencer, J. S. Pace, M. M. May, R. C. Gupton, G. R. Holmes, B. L. Paschall.

SECOND ROW: C. W. Moon, A. B. Clarke, J. A. Johnson, W. S. Perry, W. D. Stallings, A. M. Munn, W. A. Jones, L. E. Jones, W. L. Paschall, W. D. Coppedge.

THIRD ROW: V. D. Peoples, J. F. Gupton, R. M. Wilder, R. W. Jenkins, W. E. Bracknell, Jr., S. C. Downey, A. G. Peoples, D. W. Howard, E. C. Hunt, Jr. L. L. Pearce, J. C. Hatton.

FACTUAL HISTORY

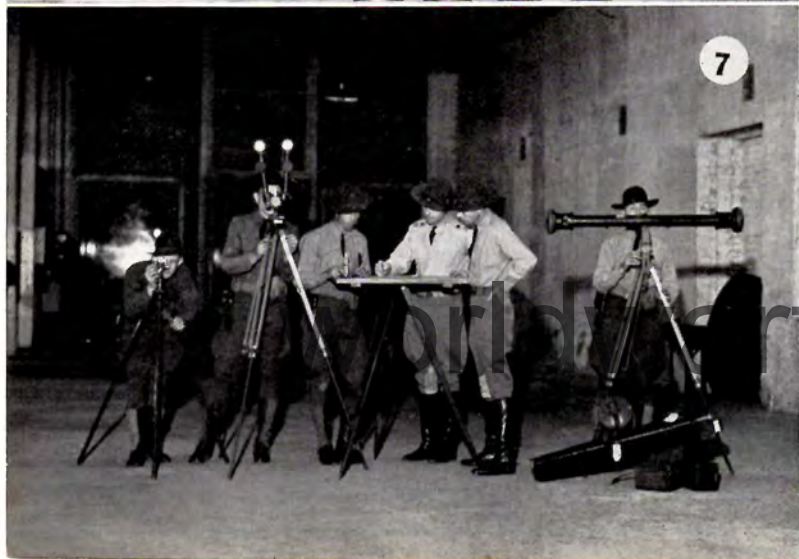
Battery "B" was organized at Louisburg, North Carolina, and Federally recognized on June 28, 1921, as Battery "B," 117th Field Artillery. The officers on the first staff were Capt. Hugh W. Perry, First Lieuts. T. C. Alston and C. K. Cooke, Jr., and Second Lieut. William H. White, all of which officers, together with practically all the enlisted men, having seen service in the World War.

The Battery was under the command of Capt. Perry until January 4, 1924, when he resigned on account of ill health. First Lieut. T. W. Ruffin was promoted to Captain and Battery Commander, remaining in command until October 1, 1925, when he resigned. He was succeeded as Battery Commander by First Lieut. Edward F. Griffin, who was promoted to Captain.

Battery "B," 117th Field Artillery, was redesignated Battery "B," 113th Field Artillery on January 12, 1927; this change being made because the original 113th Field Artillery was a North Carolina Regiment. The Battery has taken an active part in many historic and civic celebrations since it was Federally recognized, one of them being the Sesqui-Centennial Celebration of Lord Cornwallis' surrender at Yorktown, Virginia, held on October 16 to 19, 1931. The organization has taken part in the inauguration of practically every governor of the state since the Battery was formed.

During the textile strikes in North Carolina in 1934, Battery "B" rendered excellent service to the state. It was stationed for service at High Point, North Carolina.

ARTILLERY, LOUISBURG, NORTH CAROLINA



BATTERY B
FIRST BATTALION
ONE HUNDRED THIRTEENTH
FIELD ARTILLERY

LOUISBURG, NORTH CAROLINA

- | | |
|---|---------------------|
| 1. Coast Defense. | 4. Mortar Detail. |
| 2. Non-Commissioned Officers. | 5. Battery Problem. |
| 3. First Gun Section Operating 155 mm Howitzer. | 6. Signal Section. |
| | 7. B. C. Detail. |

Officers

SECOND BATTALION

113TH FIELD ARTILLERY



WILLIAM ALLEN ROYALL
Captain
Adjutant



ERNEST PAUL MEREDITH, JR.
Captain
Battery C



JOSEPH BYRNE MULLINEAUX
Captain
Battery D



ALBERT THOMAS WILLIS
MAJOR
Commanding Second Battalion



ALBERT LYON HIBBARD
First Lieutenant
Int. O. & P. & TO.



THOMAS GATES MATTHEWS
First Lieutenant
Liaison Officer



LEMUEL EDGAR WATSON, JR.
First Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train



WILEY CROOM RODMAN, JR.
First Lieutenant
Battery C



WESTON H. WILLIS
First Lieutenant
Battery D

NORMAN BRIDGERS GRANTHAM
Second Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train



JOHN THOMAS LEWIS
Second Lieutenant
Battery C



ALEXANDER TUNNELL JENNETTE
Second Lieutenant
Battery C



RUDOLPH RHODES
Second Lieutenant
Battery D



KERMIT LAFAYETTE GUTHRIE
Second Lieutenant
Battery D





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. B. Register, Jr., E. L. Hinton, R. W. Starling, L. W. Barbour, J. E. Capps.
 SECOND ROW: B. O. Hunter, V. C. Wallace, J. R. Thompson, J. E. Overbee, J. L. Creech, B. C. Powell.
 THIRD ROW: W. G. Ricks, W. H. Hunter, W. V. Capps, R. Driver, L. P. Creech, A. Z. West, H. V. Johnson.



Headquarters BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN Second Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain LUBY F. ROYALL
First Lieutenant LEMUEL E. WATSON, JR.
Second Lieutenant NORMAN B. GRANTHAM

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant WALTER M. CULBRETH
Staff Sergeant CHARLES B. REGISTER

SERGEANTS

ROYALL, WALTER E. P. HINTON, ERNEST L.
 YEOW, BILL

CORPORALS

ALLEN, THEL H. POWELL, BEN C.
 BARBOUR, LEO W. STARLING, JAMES R.
 CREECH, WILLIS C. STARLING, RUDOLPH W.
 PARKER, ROBERT E. TYNER, GEORGE H.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ABDALLA, JOSEPH, JR. HUNTER, BILL
 BUTLER, CLARENCE M. PETERSON, WILLIAM E.
 CAPPs, JASPER E. RYALS, WILLIAM H.
 JOHNSON, HALLIE V. THOMPSON, JAMES R.
 HUNSUCKER, MARTIN R. WALLACE, VILAS C.
 WOODALL, THURMAN D.

PRIVATES

CAPPs, WILLIAM V. CREECH, LEVEY P.
 CHILDERS, GORDON DRIVER, RAYMOND
 CREECH, JAMES L. GODWIN, RAYMOND E.

worldwarveterans.org



PRIVATES

HAMILTON, CLARENCE D.	ROSE, ABRAM H.
HUNTER, WELDON H.	ROSE, JAMES H.
HILL, JAMES E.	ROYALL, LUBY F., JR.
JONES, WAYLAND, JR.	SMITH, HENRY B.
LAWHORN, CHARLIE T.	STAFFORD, JOHN L.
MATTHEWS, BEN J.	STANLEY, ROBY
OVERBEE, JOHN E.	WATSON, EDWARD R.
RICKS, WALTER G.	WELSH, WILFORD J.
	WEST, ARTHUR Z.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. M. Culbreth, W. E. P. Royall, C. B. Yeow, J. H. Tyner, R. E. Parker, W. C. Creech.

SECOND ROW: C. T. Lawhorn, T. D. Woodall, J. Abdalla, Jr., J. E. Hill, B. J. Matthews, J. R. Starling, T. H. Allen.

THIRD ROW: E. R. Watson, W. Jones, Jr., H. B. Smith, M. R. Hunsucker, R. E. Godwin, J. L. Stafford, J. H. Rose, L. F. Royall.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, Second Battalion, 113th Field Artillery, was organized and Federally recognized on March 23, 1923, with three officers and forty-eight enlisted men. The officers of the Battery were Capt. St. Julien L. Springs, First Lieut. Charles Springs and Second Lieut. Horace L. Johnson.

On January 12, 1927, the Battery was redesignated Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, Second Battalion, 113th Field Artillery, when the Regiment was designated the 113th Field Artillery. The Battery attended the Sesqui-Centennial celebration of Cornwallis' surrender at Yorktown, Virginia, and has participated in the inaugural pa-

rades in Raleigh on two different occasions. The Battery also participated in the dedication of a monument at the Bentonville battlefield in Johnston County.

Men who have served the Battery in the capacity of officers are Second Lieut. John Grimes, First Lieut. Horace L. Johnson, Second Lieut. Luby F. Royall, Second Lieut. D. T. Gillikin and Second Lieut. William B. Wellons. Horace Johnson and Luby Royall have also served the Battery as Captain.

At present the Battery has a full quota of officers and enlisted men and a waiting list of those ready to enlist. The present officers are Capt. Luby F. Royall, First Lieut. Lemuel E. Watson, Jr., and Second Lieut. Norman B. Grantham.

ARTILLERY, SMITHFIELD, NORTH CAROLINA

HEADQUARTERS BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

SECOND BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

SMITHFIELD, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Non-Commissioned Officers.

2. Radio Section.

3. Instrument Section.

4. Message Center.

5. Wire Section.

6. Supply Room.

7. Laying Wire.

8. Mascot of the 113th Field Artillery.

BATTERY C, SECOND BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

WASHINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

1. Headquarters Group.
2. Instrument Section.
3. Non-Commissioned Officers.
4. Firing the Piece, Number Two Crew.
5. Gun on Soft Ground.
7. Signal Section and Switchboard.
8. Motor Section.





FIRST ROW: W. B. Snell, F. T. McDevett, W. C. Miller, F. E. Hull, C. R. Sheppard, J. F. Hill, Jr., C. E. Singleton, R. L. Walker.

SECOND ROW: H. F. Haddock, R. L. Stewart, C. B. Sawyer, E. G. Leggett, P. L. Paul, J. M. Davenport, C. L. McCullom, A. L. Hill.

THIRD ROW: H. L. Hodges, C. O. Kirk, E. Clark, J. C. Hopkins, T. C. Little, W. A. Jefferson, J. F. Bright, D. Bright, J. F. Robinson, J. Duke.



BATTERY C
Second Battalion

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain ERNEST P. MEREDITH, JR.
First Lieutenant WILEY C. RODMAN, JR.
Second Lieutenant ALEXANDER T. JENNETTE
Second Lieutenant JOHN T. LEWIS

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant WALTER B. SNELL
Staff Sergeant BLAKE C. LEWIS

SERGEANTS

HULL, FLOYD E. MILLER, WILLIAM C.
MCDEVETT, FRAZIER T. ROWE, JOHN R.
SHEPPARD, CALAIS R.

CORPORALS

DUKE, CLEVELAND S. OWENS, THOMAS P.
HILL, JAMES F., JR. SINGLETON, CLYDE E.
WALKER, RICHARD L.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ALLIGOOD, AB T. HILL, ARTHUR L.
ALLIGOOD, LESLIE G. KEECH, JESSE M.
BUCK, DAVID M. LEGGETT, EDWARD G.
CLARK, RICHARD G. LITTLE, THOMAS C.
DUKE, JOHN PAUL, PHILLIP L.
HADDOCK, HENRY F. WALKER, WILLIAM C.

PRIVATES

ALLIGOOD, OLIVER E. BROWN, JOHN C.
BATES, JOHN T. CARROW, ROBERT E.
BELL, JAMES G. CIVILS, JASON A.
BRIGHT, DOREMUS CLARK, ERNEST M.
BRIGHT, JOHN F. COX, MARVIN W.
BRINSON, JAMES W. DANIEL, CHARLES W.



PRIVATES

DAVENPORT, JULIAN M.
FRIVANCE, JOHNNIE W.
HILL, EARL W.
HODGES, HENRY L.
HOPKINS, JAMES C.
IVEY, WILBERT E.
JEFFERSON, WILLIAM A.
JONES, CARL H.
KIRK, CHESTER O.
LATHAM, PAUL O.
LEGGETTE, BRUCE T.
LEGGETTE, McMILLARD

McCULLOM, CHARLES L.
MIDYETTE, JOHN C.
MIZELLE, HENRY G.
PERRY, JOHN F.
ROBINSON, JAMES F.
RUMLEY, HENRY B.
SAWYER, CHARLIE B.
SHEPPARD, BONNIE H.
SHEPPARD, ERNEST M.
STEWART, RAYMOND L.
WILLIAMS, FRED M.
WILLIS, ROBERT K.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: B. C. Lewis, J. R. Rowe, T. P. Owens, C. S. Duke, H. B. Rumley, C. W. Daniel, P. O. Latham.

SECOND ROW: F. M. Williams, J. C. Brown, J. A. Civils, M. Leggette, A. T. Alligood, W. C. Walker, B. T. Leggette, E. M. Sheppard.

THIRD ROW: L. G. Alligood, R. G. Clark, E. W. Hill, O. E. Alligood, J. W. Frivance, H. G. Mizelle, W. E. Ivey, J. W. Brinson, M. W. Cox, R. K. Willis.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "C," 113th Field Artillery, was organized in March, 1923, by John P. Stedman, its first Commanding Officer. Captain Stedman received his commission as a Captain of Field Artillery on March 8, 1923. He selected as First Lieuts. William A. Blount, Jr., and Carroll A. Boyce and Edmond T. Buckman as Second Lieutenant. Federal recognition was granted on April 6, 1923, at which time the organization had a membership of four officers and seventy enlisted men.

Captain Stedman, who served as a Second Lieutenant during the World War, resigned December 15, 1924, because of his removal from the state. Capt. William A.

Blount succeeded Captain Stedman. Captain Blount served as Captain of the organization until July 23, 1928, when he was promoted to Major.

Harry A. Kear succeeded Blount as Captain of Battery "C," receiving his commission as Captain on July 24, 1928. He commanded the Battery until he was granted a leave of absence because of his removal from the city. First Lieut. Ernest P. Meredith, Jr., assumed command of the Battery on November 1, 1936. He was given the promotion of Captain on May 31, 1937.

Dedicatory ceremonies for the Battery's new Armory were held on November 9, 1937. The Hon. Thad Eure, Secretary of State, made the principal address. Present officers of the organization are Capt. Ernest P. Meredith, Jr., First Lieut. Wiley C. Rodman and Second Lieuts. Alexander T. Jennette and John T. Lewis.

ARTILLERY, WASHINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. S. Simpson, R. C. Abbott, A. C. Weatherly, F. S. McSorley, M. O. Smith, S. V. Scott, D. E. Jones.

SECOND ROW: J. H. Pope, S. S. Moore, D. H. Brinson, R. Boyd, T. A. Windley, E. W. Potter, E. L. Parker, C. P. Mason, J. T. Pugh.

THIRD ROW: C. H. Rowe, R. E. Benton, E. J. Whaley, R. Goldman, O. Q. Lassiter, Jr., E. W. Paul, Jr., A. T. Willis, Jr., C. V. Paul, A. W. Bryant, R. J. Bryan.



BATTERY D

Second Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JOSEPH B. MULLINEAUX
First Lieutenant WESTON H. WILLIS
Second Lieutenant RUDOLPH RHODES
Second Lieutenant KERMIT L. GUTHRIE

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JAMES B. SIMPSON
Staff Sergeant LEON L. WISE

SERGEANTS

ABBOTT, RODERICK C. SCOTT, STALEY V.
MCSORLEY, FRANCIS S. WEATHERLY, ABBOTT C.
WEATHERLY, CALVERT

CORPORALS

BENTON, MORICE L. MANN, LEON L.
HIMMELMAN, EDWARD L. MCINTOSH, CLAUDIUS A.
HIMMELMAN, GEORGE C. SMITH, MARVIN O.
TAYLOR, CHARLES F.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BENTON, RAYMOND E. PAUL, CHESTER V.
BOYD, RUDOLPH POPE, CLARENCE O.
BRINSON, ROBERT P. POPE, CARL H.
BRYAN, RICHARD J. POPE, JOHN H.
JONES, DURHAM E. SMITH, ROBERT D.
MOORE, SAM S. WINDLEY, THOMAS A.
MCSORLEY, CHARLES J., III WATERS, JASPER F.
OLIVER, HERBERT W. WEATHERLY, IRVIN G.

PRIVATES

BOYD, WOODROW A. ELLIS, WARREN B.
BRINSON, DAVID H. EVANS, WALLACE V.
BRYANT, ARCHIE W. FAULKNER, THOMAS D.
CAVANAUGH, WILLIAM T. HUGHES, PRESTON W.
DUVAL, JAMES M. GOLDMAN, RAYMOND
ELLIS, GEORGE K. LASSITER, QUENTIN



PRIVATES

LAWRENCE, BATEMAN F.
LEWIS, ERNEST T.
MARSHBURN, CLARENCE Z.
MASON, CHARLES P.
MITCHELL, LUTHER M.
MERCER, ARDIE A.
PAUL, EDDIE W., JR.
PARKER, EDGAR L.
PARKS, JAMES G.
POTTER, EDWARD W.

POWELL, HERBERT P.
PUGH, JOHN T.
RAWLS, OSCAR R.
RHODES, LEINSTER G.
ROWE, CLIFTON H.
SANDERS, GEORGE M., JR.
SAWYER, ALEX W.
SIMONS, ALONZA R.
WHALEY, ELMER J.
WILLIS, ALBERT T., JR.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. L. Wise, C. F. Taylor, G. C. Himmelman, Jr., E. L. Himmelman, L. L. Mann, H. P. Powell, I. G. Weatherly, C. J. McSorley, III.

SECOND ROW: B. F. Lawrence, C. Z. Marshburn, O. R. Rawls, W. T. Cavanaugh, C. H. Pope, T. D. Faulkner, J. F. Waters, W. B. Ellis.

THIRD ROW: P. W. Hughes, J. G. Parks, L. G. Rhodes, E. T. Lewis, L. M. Mitchell, G. M. Sanders, Jr., G. K. Ellis, J. M. Duval, A. L. Mercer.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "D," 113th Field Artillery, was organized at New Bern in 1922 as Battery "D," 117th Field Artillery, North Carolina National Guard. Its founder was Capt. Albert T. Willis. The unit was Federally recognized on November 15, 1922, its designation being later changed to Battery "D," 113th Field Artillery.

On December 2, 1922, the Battery, under command of Capt. Willis, was called out on special duty during a disastrous fire which destroyed about forty blocks of New Bern. The Battery was relieved from duty on December 18, 1922. On April 9, 1924, the Battery

was called on to protect the sheriff and a prisoner on a trip to the state penitentiary at Raleigh, North Carolina. On November 25, 1924, the Battery was called into service to aid the sheriff in preventing a mob from taking a prisoner from the county jail.

On September 15, 1934, under command of Capt. Joseph B. Mullineaux, the Battery was called out for special strike duty and ordered to Gastonia, North Carolina. Inside a very few hours, the unit had boarded a train with all its equipment and started for the disorder. Rifles and bayonets were issued the men during the trip. The Battery was relieved of duty on September 22, 1934.

ARTILLERY, NEW BERN, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwoveterans.org



BATTERY D
SECOND BATTALION
ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH
FIELD ARTILLERY
NEW BERN, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Truck and Motor Section. (2) Battery in Position.
(3) Instrument Section. (4) Non-Commissioned Officers.
(5) Signal Section. (6) Officers Group.
(7) First Sergeant James B. Simpson, First Man to Enlist in the Battery. (8) Guidon.



WILLIAM HORACE WILLIAMS
Captain, Adjutant



SAMUEL BENJAMIN HOWARD
First Lieutenant
Int. O. & P. & TO.



GEORGE W. TUCKER
First Lieutenant
Liaison Officer



JOHN C. M. VANN
MAJOR
Commanding Third Battalion

Officers THIRD BATTALION ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY



CHARLES WALTER PORTER
Captain, Headquarters Battery
and Combat Train



RUSSELL IRVIN HOLMES
Captain, Battery E



DANIEL JENNINGS BOGER
Captain, Battery F



LEROY MILLEN SECREST
First Lieutenant
Battery F



ROY ELCAMAH THOMPSON
Second Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train



LUCIEN PERRYMAN WILKINS, JR.
Second Lieutenant
Battery E



JAMES PERCY SEYMORE
Second Lieutenant
Battery E



JAMES PIERPONT MORGAN
Second Lieutenant
Battery F



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: G. D. Greer, F. W. Craig, W. E. Palmer, P. E. Chester, T. R. Seehorn, G. D. Benfield, R. V. Boggs.

SECOND ROW: J. A. Price, G. C. Adderholdt, G. W. Swanson, J. M. Clark, C. F. Price, A. D. Caudle, C. O. Benfield.

THIRD ROW: C. H. Livingston, P. C. Sanford, W. H. Bush, C. C. Price, H. W. Andrews, B. R. Beach, Y. A. Barlow, S. R. Beach, G. W. Petree.



Headquarters BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD
[184]

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain CHARLES W. PORTER
Second Lieutenant ROGER H. ROBBINS
Second Lieutenant ROY E. THOMPSON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant GEORGE D. GREER
Staff Sergeant FRED W. CRAIG
Staff Sergeant WILLIAM E. PALMER

SERGEANTS

CHESTER, PAUL E. SEEHORN, THEODORE R.

CORPORALS

BOGGS, RUFUS V. RHODES, LLOYD G.
ROBBINS, ROBERT C. SUMPTER, CLETAS C.
BENFIELD, GARLAND D. MOORE, JAMES C.
THOMPSON, LESTER E. COFFEY, CARSON R.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BENFIELD, CHARLES O. CAUDLE, ALLEN D.
BARLOW, YANCEY A. LIVINGSTON, CARTER H.
BEACH, BELA R. MOSTELLER, LEONARD R.
BEACH, STANLEY R. SANFORD, PAUL C.

PRIVATES

ANDREWS, HOWARD W. BOLLINGER, ARTHUR J.
ADDERHOLDT, GLENN G. CRAIG, ARCHIE H.
BRADSHAW, EARL E. CLARK, JAMES M.
BUSH, WILLIAM H. CHURCH, WILLIAM V.
BOSTON, JUNE R. COFFEY, GEORGE S.



PRIVATES

CLAY, JAMES H.
COLVARD, GUTHRIE W.
DRIVER, JAMES E.
ELLIOTT, BUREN L.
GREER, MILTON C.
PETREE, GEORGE W.
PITTS, FREDERICK D.
PRICE, JAMES A.

PRICE, JAY W.
PRICE, CARL F.
PRICE, COLON C.
PENNELL, FRED C.
STORY, RHONDA L.
SWANSON, GARLAND W.
SWANSON, RICHARD D.
WILSON, ROBERT E.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. C. Sumpter, L. E. Thompson, L. G. Rhodes, R. C. Robbins, C. R. Coffey, J. C. Moore, G. W. Colvard.

SECOND ROW: W. V. Church, J. H. Clay, F. C. Pennell, M. C. Greer, L. R. Mosteller, F. D. Pitts, G. S. Coffey.

THIRD ROW: J. W. Price, R. L. Story, R. D. Swanson, E. E. Bradshaw, A. H. Craig, B. L. Elliott, J. E. Driver, A. J. Bollinger, J. R. Boston.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Third Battalion Headquarters Battery and Combat Train was moved from Bryson City, North Carolina, to Lenoir, and Federally recognized on July 24, 1925. The citizens of Lenoir were wholeheartedly in approval with the idea of having a military unit and more men volunteered for enlistment than could be taken into the outfit. The first officers of the Battery were Capt. Macon M. Williams, First Lieut. Samuel B. Howard, and Second Lieut. Archie Coffey.

Under the experienced guidance of Capt. Williams, the Battery encamped at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, only one month after its own organization. To the surprise of superior officers, the unit functioned as a group of veterans. The excellent standards set by that first group have never been lowered and the Battery has always been recognized as a dependable and efficient unit.

The Battery has never had to go outside its own ranks to secure new officers. In May, 1926, Lieut. Howard was transferred to the Battalion Staff. Lieut. Coffey was promoted to First Lieutenant, and First Sgt. William D. Pitts was promoted to Second Lieutenant. In 1933 Lieutenants Coffey and Pitts resigned. Lieut. Charles W. Porter was transferred from Battery "A" in 1933, and First Sgt. Roger H. Robbins was promoted to Second Lieutenant in 1934. In 1937 Staff Sgt. Roy E. Thompson was promoted to Second Lieutenant.

On January 1, 1937, after twelve years of service, Captain Williams resigned from the Battery because of the pressure of private business. First Lieut. Porter was designated to command the Battery and was promoted to the rank of Captain in July, 1937. Under his direction the Battery is working to maintain its former high standards of efficiency and reliability.

ARTILLERY, LENOIR, NORTH CAROLINA

[185]

HEADQUARTERS BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

THIRD BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED
AND THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY

LENOIR, NORTH CAROLINA

1. Figuring the Firing Data.

2. Field Switchboard in Action.

3. Leaving Trucks for Maneuvers.

4. Non-Commissioned Officers.

5. Message Center.

6. Headquarters Group.





- | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 1. Gun Section. | 4. Signal Communication Section. |
| 2. Non-Commissioned Officers. | 5. Office Detail. |
| 3. Instrument Section. | 6. Gun Section. |

ONE HUNDRED AND
THIRTEENTH FIELD ARTILLERY
SANFORD, NORTH CAROLINA

BATTERY E, THIRD BATTALION



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: R. B. Kimrey, R. N. Poe, T. N. Riddle, W. V. Lemmonds, L. Y. McAuley, W. B. Vick, F. M. Conder, M. V. Sloan.

SECOND ROW: H. D. Avent, J. E. Edwards, L. M. Stevens, O. D. Poe, N. A. Kelly, E. L. Williams, P. H. Parson, A. L. Stone, W. F. Gunter.

THIRD ROW: W. L. Clark, J. H. Taylor, G. L. McBryde, H. V. Joye, R. C. Poindexter, J. T. Rosser, L. P. Gunter, T. M. Quick, G. M. Dalrymple, E. S. Dowdy.



BATTERY E

Third Battalion

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD
worldwar2veterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain RUSSELL I. HOLMES
Second Lieutenant LUCIEN P. WILKINS
Second Lieutenant JAMES P. SEYMORE

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant MARION C. VESTAL
Staff Sergeant RIVES B. KIMERY

SERGEANTS

HIGHT, BERNICE C. POE, RICHARD N.
MOFFITT, WALTER C. POWERS, FLETCHER C.
RIVES, WARREN J.

CORPORALS

BYRLEY, CLAUDE H. KELLY, JOSEPH A.
BELL, CHARLES H. LEMMONDS, WALTER V.
CAUSEY, JULIAN W. MCCAIN, CLAWSON W.
RIDDLE, TINNON N.

PRIVATE FIRST CLASS

AVENT, HAROLD D. McDONALD, THOMAS W.
BRANCH, EUGENE W. ROSSER, JULIAN T.
BUCHANAN, RAY H. SEYMORE, WILLIAM E.
CONDOR, FRANK M. POINDEXTER, ROBERT C.
GADDY, THOMAS R. STONE, ALTON L.
KELLY, NORMAN A. THOMAS, CLIFTON C.
MCAULEY, LAWRENCE Y. TRUELOVE, MALCOLM S.
JOHNSON, WILLIAM T. VICK, WILTON B.

PRIVATE

CAMPBELL, FRED A. DICKENS, WALDO L.
CHESHIRE, WILLIAM T. DOWDY, ELWOOD S.
CHILDRESS, KEMP J. FOUSHEE, JOSEPH R.
CLARK, WALTER L. FOUSHEE, WILBUR T.
DALRYMPLE, GORDON M. FIELDS, CHARLES N.
DEMMICK, GRAHAM B. GAINS, VANCE M.



PRIVATES

GUNTER, WILLIAM F.	MCGINNIS, JAMES P.
GUNTER, LINSEY P.	PARSON, PHIL H.
JOYE, HULLON V.	PARISH, ROBERT L.
EDWARDS, JOHN E.	POE, ORREN D.
MATTHEWS, ELLIE M.	QUICK, THOMAS M.
MATTHEWS, LEVIE E.	RIGGSBEE, LUTHER J.
MORRIS, PRESTON L.	ROSSER, ADONIS P.
MCBRYDE, CHARLES M.	SLOAN, MARVIN V.
MCBRYDE, ODDIE C.	STEVENS, LAYTON M.
MCBRYDE, GORDON L.	TAYLOR, JAMES H.
McFARLAND, LERA A.	WILLIAMS, EDWIN L.

CONDOR, THEODORE H.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. C. Moffitt, B. C. Hight, W. J. Rives, F. C. Powers, J. W. Causey, C. W. McCain, C. H. Bell, C. M. McBryde.

SECOND ROW: K. J. Childress, W. E. Seymore, T. H. Conder, A. P. Rosser, O. C. McBryde, T. W. McDonald, P. L. Morris, Jr., T. R. Gaddy, L. J. Riggsbee.

THIRD ROW: F. A. Campbell, V. M. Gaines, J. R. Foushee, R. L. Parish, G. B. Dimmick, W. L. Dickens, E. M. Matthews, W. T. Foushee, C. C. Thomas, C. N. Fields.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Following the World War citizens of Sanford, North Carolina, were eager to have a military unit, and were so insistent that they were awarded Battery "A," a unit which was being transferred from Goldsboro, North Carolina. Battery "A" was recruited and formed in Sanford in the spring of 1938, and Federally recognized April 28, 1928. Dan B. King was commissioned Captain and placed in command, and Max T. Heins was commissioned a Second Lieutenant. A few months later the Battery went into a fifteen-day training period at Fort Bragg, North Carolina. Although it had only two officers and an inexperienced enlisted personnel, the Battery did surprisingly well and received commendation from the Colonel of the Regiment.

Shortly after returning from this encampment the Battery's designation was changed from Battery "A" to

Battery "E." This was done in order to group the Third Battalion in the western part of the state.

Captain King resigned from command of the Battery on April 17, 1929, because of business in another city. Lieutenant Heins was appointed First Lieutenant, and L. P. Wilkins and Herbert N. Cannon were commissioned on September 16, 1928. Lieutenant Cannon resigned July 11, 1930, because of a change in residence. Capt. Claude E. Teague succeeded Capt. King and later resigned July 29, 1930. Meantime, Captain King returned to Sanford and took over the command again. Gilliam W. Anderson served as Second Lieutenant from July 30, 1930, to September 8, 1936. Captain King resigned again on November 28, 1932, and was succeeded by Capt. W. L. Jewell, who served from July 6, 1935, to June 24, 1936. First Lieut. Heins served as Administrative Officer of the Battery until his resignation on September 6, 1936, when Russell I. Holmes of Battery "B" was transferred to Sanford and became Battery Commander. The latest addition to the officer personnel is Second Lieutenant J. P. Seymore, who secured his commission on January 29, 1937.

ARTILLERY, SANFORD, NORTH CAROLINA



THIRD ROW: W. L. Garrison, C. J. Garrison, K. W. Wilson, J. B. Witmore, J. W. Glenn, S. J. Walden, W. A. Helms, M. Huntley, J. J. Chaney, H. Helms, C. M. Rogers, Jr.



Third Battalion

ADAMS, CYRUS B.	CLONTZ, GILMER H., JR.
BELK, ROBERT J.	GARRISON, C. J.
CARNES, WALTER C.	GLENN, JOHN W.
CASHION, JOHN W.	GORDON, THOMAS L.
CHANEY, JOHNNIE J.	HART, SAM B.

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH FIELD



PRIVATES

HELMS, HALL
HELMS, HORACE N.
HELMS, WRISTON A.
HOLLOWAY, CLAUDE R., JR.
HORNE, EVERLSON C.
HORTON, AUGUSTUS M.
HUNTLEY, MARVIN
LANDER, HAROLD F.
MASON, ALTON
MATTHEWS, WILLIAM H.
ORR, JAMES N.

PLYLER, JAMES C
PORTERFIELD, JACK
ROGERS, CYRUS M., JR.
STEGALL, PAUL, JR.
STEPHENSON, JOHN D.
SUTTON, FRANK H.
VANN, DAVID
VANN, JOHN C. M., JR.
WALKER, LOWRY H.
WILLIAMS, PETE G.
WITMORE, JAMES B.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: V. P. Eudy, L. Esposito, G. C. Pruitt, Jr., J. H. Lee, T. R. Boyd, J. F. Holloway, P. Stegall, Jr.

SECOND ROW: L. H. Walker, J. N. Orr, S. B. Hart, E. C. Horne, A. Mason, J. B. Slagle, A. M. Horton, C. W. Parker, H. F. Lander, S. A. Eudy, M. L. Fincher.

THIRD ROW: W. C. Carnes, M. T. Hartis, H. N. Helms, J. C. Plyler, G. H. Clontz, J. W. Cashion, J. Porterfield, W. H. Matthews, J. D. Stephenson, P. G. Williams, R. J. Belk.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "F," 113th Field Artillery, was organized at Monroe, North Carolina, and Federally recognized on August 6, 1923. The men largely responsible for its organization were Emsley Armfield and John C. M. Vann. The original officers were Captain Armfield, First Lieutenants Gillam Craig and Archie B. Fairley and Second Lieutenant Thomas N. Lee, all of whom were officers during the World War.

Captain Armfield resigned July 1, 1927, and Thomas N. Lee, then First Lieutenant, was appointed Captain, and served until his death on December 26, 1931. John Vann, who had advanced through the ranks to First Lieutenant, was appointed Captain and served until promoted to Major of the Third Battalion on July 5, 1935. Upon Major

Vann's promotion, Daniel J. Boger, then First Lieutenant, was appointed Captain.

Battery "F" has won a number of honors and is considered one of the most efficient units in the Regiment. Its ratings at all inspections have been the highest possible. During the 1926 encampment, a gun crew from this Battery established what appears to be a world record for firing the 155mm howitzer by firing three rounds in eighteen seconds. The Battery has won pistol team trophies in every contest held, as well as trophies in boxing and other activities.

The Battery has taken part in several celebrations held in the state, and during the strike of 1934, performed guard duty at Albemarle, North Carolina. At present, there are two of the original enlisted men serving with the organization, Sgt. William H. Crow and Corp. Joe A. Privett, and two officers, Capt. Daniel J. Boger and First Lieut. Leroy M. Secrest, Executive Officer.

ARTILLERY, MONROE, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwarveterans.org

BATTERY F

THIRD BATTALION

ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTEENTH
FIELD ARTILLERY

MONROE, NORTH CAROLINA



(1) On the Move. (2) Instrument Detail. (3) Signal Detail.
(4) Coupling on—Fourth Gun Section. (5) Firing Detail.
(6) Prepare for Action, Third Gun Section. (7) Non-Commissioned Officers.



FIETY-FIETH CAVALRY BRIGADE
worldwartwoveterans.org

and

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY



BLAZONRY

BADGE: Approved March 27, 1931.

The bust of Lieut. Gen. Nathan Bedford Forrest, CSA, from the statue in Forrest Park, Memphis, head and face molded, coat gray enamel, with a gold scroll inscribed "Hit 'em first" in black letters.

DESCRIPTION AND SIGNIFICANCE: General Forrest was an outstanding cavalry leader during the Civil War, who recruited his force from the territory where the 109th Cavalry is now organized. The motto, "Hit 'em first," is attributed to General Forrest.

worldwartwoveterans.org

worldwarveterans.org



CHARLES RAPER JONAS
Captain, Adjutant
55th Brigade

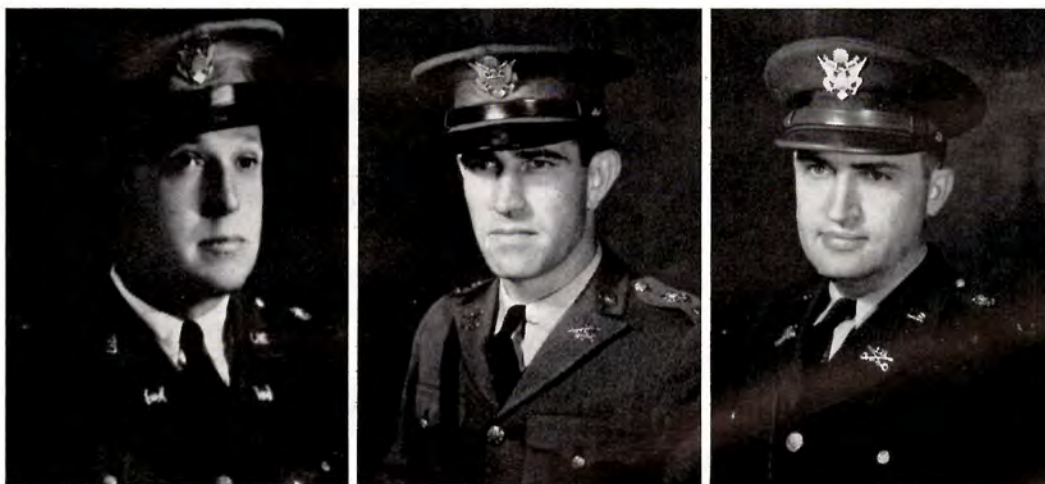
GEORGE FEILD
Captain
Machine Gun Troop

Officers of
THE FIFTY-FIFTH CAVALRY BRIGADE
AND MACHINE GUN TROOP
ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY

JOHN FLETCHER LONG
First Lieutenant
Machine Gun Troop

ESTEN BENTON LEINSTER
First Lieutenant
Machine Gun Troop

ROBERT ALVIS COLLIER
Second Lieutenant
Machine Gun Troop



worldwartwoveterans.org

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY

MACHINE GUN TROOP

STATESVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

1. Troop Mounted. 2. Machine Guns. 3. Jimmie Playboy and his Ribbons. 4. Armory. 5. Non-Commissioned Officers. 6. Troop at Present Arms. 7. Two-Horse Jump. 8. Jimmie Playboy Taking a Hurdle.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: V. L. Wood, T. O. Munday, R. Nicholson, C. D. Kilpatrick, J. J. Kinard, E. L. Munday.

SECOND ROW: W. G. Lazenby, P. H. Johnson, M. E. Ramsey, R. R. Cook, T. C. Cross, J. Ross, J. H. Guy.

THIRD ROW: H. T. Lindsey, A. D. Steele, R. A. Eagle, R. B. Warren, M. M. Johnson, J. W. Elliott, F. L. Chapman, J. L. Warren.



Machine Gun

TROOP

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY

worldwartwoveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain GEORGE FEILD
First Lieutenant ESTEN B. LEINSTER
First Lieutenant JOHN F. LONG
Second Lieutenant ROBERT A. COLLIER

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant FRED H. POSTON

SERGEANTS

BATTLE, WILLIAM R. MILLS, OSCAR R.
 FURCHES, FRANK W. RITCHIE, ROCHUS M.
 KINARD, THOMAS J. WARREN, CLYDE R.
 WOOD, WESLEY C.

CORPORALS

ALEXANDER, CLYDE S., JR. LEAGON, FRANK M.
 GARRISON, GEORGE W. LONG, ROBERT
 KENNERLY, TOM C. SPEAKS, HIRAM D.
 SPEAKS, WILLIAM M.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

COLEY, FRED C. MUNDAY, ERNEST L.
 CROSS, THURMAN C. MUNDAY, HAROLD A.
 ELLIOTT, JOHN W. MUNDAY, THOMAS O.
 JOHNSON, PERCY H. NICHOLSON, ROSS
 JOHNSTON, MERITTE M. RAMSEY, MARSHALL E.
 LAZENBY, WILLIAM G. ROSS, JACK
 MONTGOMERY, HOWARD P. STEELE, ALLEN D.
 WEBB, JOHN H.

PRIVATES

ADAMS, CHARLES R. CHAPMAN, FRANK
 BOST, HENRY C. COOK, RALPH R.
 CARPENTER, JAMES B. CHURCH, HARRY J.
 CARSON, JOE A. DONALDSON, GEORGE L.
 CARTER, CHARLES R. EAGLE, ROBERT A.



PRIVATES

FITZGERALD, HUGH P.	MCCOY, CARL
GUY, JAMES H.	MORRISON, LONNIE D.
GATTON, BOYCE E.	MOSES, PAUL R.
HARRIS, CLYDE N.	PATTERSON, J. P.
HUSTON, DON W.	REYNOLDS, GUY D.
JOHNSON, GROVER H.	SPEAKS, ZEB V.
KILPATRICK, CHESTER D.	STEWART, PARKS L.
KINARD, JULIUS J.	WARREN, JAMES L.
LINDSEY, HERMAN T.	WARREN, RAY B.
LONG, LOCKE C.	WEATHERMAN, GEORGE E.
	WOOD, VERNON L.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: F. H. Poston, W. C. Wood, T. C. Kennerly, D. G. Reynolds, F. M. Leagon, G. W. Garrison.

SECOND ROW: H. C. Bost, D. W. Huston, J. B. Carpenter, H. A. Munday, G. L. Donaldson, H. P. Fitzgerald, C. R. Adams, P. L. Stewart.

THIRD ROW: O. R. Mills, C. S. Alexander, Jr., T. J. Kinard, C. R. Warren, W. M. Speaks, R. Long, W. R. Battley, J. A. Carson.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Machine Gun Troop, 109th Cavalry, Statesville, North Carolina, was Federally recognized on May 19, 1927. This unit was transferred to Statesville from Andrews, North Carolina, and at the time of transfer was Troop "D," North Carolina National Guard. After the unit was located at Statesville, it was designated Headquarters Troop, Fifty-fifth Cavalry Brigade, Twenty-third Division. The Troop was organized by the late Capt. Godfrey C. Kimball and Second Lieut. George Feild, and was under the command of Captain Kimball until his death in August, 1934.

On May 19, 1929, the Troop was again redesignated as Machine Gun Troop, 109th Cavalry, and was allowed four officers. Second Lieutenant Feild was promoted to First Lieutenant, First Sgt. John F. Long was commissioned

First Lieutenant and Sgt. Henry H. Nicholson was commissioned Second Lieutenant.

First Lieut. George Feild was placed in command of the Troop on the death of Captain Kimball, August 17, 1934. On November 8, 1934, First Lieutenant Feild received his commission as Captain. At that time Corp. Eston B. Leinster was commissioned Second Lieutenant to fill the vacancy caused by the resignation of Lieutenant Nicholson about a year prior to this time. In July, 1935, Lieutenant Leinster was promoted to First Lieutenant and Robert A. Collier, a former Sergeant of the Troop, was commissioned Second Lieutenant.

The Troop has been ordered out for strike duty twice since organization. In August, 1929, it was called out for duty at Marion and served for two weeks. In September, 1934, it was ordered to Concord to serve for eighteen days during the general textile strike.

STATESVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwar2veterans.org

Officers, Third Squadron

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY

worldwartwoveterans.org



EUGENE PACK COSTON
Major, Commanding Third Squadron

First Row: WILLIAM ALLAN BREWTON
Captain, M. C., Medical Department Detachment
EDWARD LINDSAY SHUFORD, JR.
Captain, V. C., Medical Department Detachment

Second Row: WILEY MILLER PICKENS
Captain, Troop I
JOSEPH WILLARD TALLENT
Captain, Troop K

Third Row: EDGAR HAMPTON REECE
First Lieutenant, Troop I
WILBUR ROBERT CARLETON
First Lieutenant, Troop K

Fourth Row: HARMON HUGHES JAMES
Second Lieutenant, Troop I
GEORGE R. HULL
Second Lieutenant, Troop K

CARL OWENBY SHYTLE
First Lieutenant, Adjutant



worldwartwoveterans.org



COMMISSIONED OFFICERS
Captain WILLIAM A. BREWTON, M. C.
Captain EDWARD L. SHUFORD, V. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS
Sergeant MAX A. SNEED

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS
 COOPER, VINCENT H. FUSCO, FRANK R.

PRIVATES
 COX, HERBERT J. KING, JAMES D.
 DAYTON, GARY V. PETTIT, EUGENE S.
 JOHNSON, HOMER L. RAMSEY, ALLEN E.
 SCHARFF, ROBERT E.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH
 FIRST ROW: M. A. Sneed, V. H. Cooper, G. V. Dayton, R. E. Scharff, H. L. Johnson.
 SECOND ROW: J. D. King, E. S. Pettit, A. E. Ramsey, F. R. Fusco, H. Cox.



FACTUAL HISTORY
 The Medical Department Detachment, Third Squadron, 109th Cavalry, Asheville, North Carolina, was organized in Asheville on June 5, 1935. The Detachment progressed rapidly in the fundamentals of practicing medicine under military conditions, and its personnel was looking forward to making the Detachment one of the best medical units to be found.
 Two summer encampments were attended by the Detachment, but on March 31, 1938, the Detachment was transferred and its identity was lost.

Medical Department
DETACHMENT
ONE HUNDRED AND
NINTH CAVALRY
 ASHEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

Left to Right: Medical Detachment Mounted. Bandaging Instructions. Litter Squad.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. Devine, A. H. Wilson, E. C. Abernethy, L. A. Helms, W. D. Roberts, H. L. Summey, C. Abernethy, H. A. Rhyne.

SECOND ROW: J. A. Long, J. Saunders, G. L. Rudisill, W. M. Link, C. W. Kistler, B. L. Carpenter, H. G. Abernethy, Z. W. Hawkins, H. W. Keener.

THIRD ROW: L. A. Whisnant, W. V. Martin, H. W. Kistler, F. S. Ballard, W. H. Smith, B. L. Ledford, G. C. Page, W. F. Parker, R. F. Long, G. W. Campbell, H. R. Goodson.



TROOP I
Third Squadron

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY
worldwar2veterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain WILEY M. PICKENS
First Lieutenant EDGAR H. REECE
Second Lieutenant HARMON H. JAMES

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant CRAIG W. DEVINE

SERGEANTS

ABERNETHY, EARNEST C. WILSON, ARLO H.
SMITH, THOMAS E. WITHERS, ELGIN J. VAN
YODER, RALPH W.

CORPORALS

ARMSTRONG, WOODROW A. DIGH, GEORGE
COOK, CHESTER W. LEONARD, RUSSELL B.
DEVINE, CLYDE V. MARTIN, WEBB V.

PRIVATES

BANGLE, CARL W. JOHNSTON, EDWARD H.
CAMPBELL, GRADY W. KEENER, HAL W.
CARPENTER, BURLEY L. LACKEY, WALTER G.
GOODSON, HENRY R. LEDFORD, CLYDE C.
HARRILL, BEN E. LEONARD, JOSEPH C.
HAWKINS, ZENUS W. LOWE, WILBUR
HELMs, LEWIS A. ROBERTS, WORTH D.
HOLLY, WILLIAM N. SUMMEY, HERBERT L.
WHISNANT, LARRY A.

PRIVATES

ABERNETHY, HENRY G. DEVINE, JOHN L.
ABERNETHY, THOMAS C. GAFFNEY, LAWRENCE F.
BALLARD, FRED S. JENKINS, CECIL R.
BANGLE, ALFRED H. KISER, FAY E.
BARINNEAU, STEPHENS B. KISTLER, CLYDE W.
BEAL, BURGIN L. KISTLER, HARRY W.
BEAL, ROBERT L. LEDFORD, BEVELY L.
EIGGERSTAFF, SAMUEL E. LINK, WILLIAM M., JR.
BRIDGES, RAYMOND B. LONG, JAMES A.



PRIVATES

LONG, ROY F.	RHYNE, HERBERT A.
LYNCH, CLEVELAND J.	RUDISILL, GUY L.
MAUNEY, DAVID H., JR.	SAUNDERS, JESSE J.
MCGINNIS, EARNEST L.	SCHRONCE, RANSOM W.
MILLER, COVELL L.	SMITH, W. HENDERSON
PAGE, GEORGE C.	SMITH, WILLIAM H.
PARKER, WALTER F., JR.	TARR, ARNOLD E.
RHODES, JOHN H., JR.	WARLICK, CLYDE F.
WEAVER, JOHN M.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: R. L. Beal, R. B. Bridges, C. R. Jenkins, L. F. Gaffney, A. E. Tarr, W. G. Lackey, A. H. Bangle, W. N. Holly, W. M. Lowe.

SECOND ROW: T. E. Smith, R. W. Yoder, S. E. Biggerstaff, C. W. Cooke, J. M. Weaver, C. L. Miller, B. L. Beal, F. E. Kiser, C. C. Ledford, W. H. Smith, C. W. Bangle.

THIRD ROW: D. H. Mauney, E. J. Van Withers, C. V. Devine, R. B. Leonard, J. L. Devine, S. B. Barineau, W. A. Armstrong, J. H. Rhodes, C. J. Lynch, G. Digh, R. W. Schronce.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Troop "I," 109th Cavalry, was organized as Troop "A," North Carolina National Guard, on February 12, 1912, with W. A. Fair, Captain; J. O. Shuford, First Lieutenant; and R. S. Reinhardt, Jr., Second Lieutenant. It was the first cavalry troop organized in North Carolina, and its early rosters contained many names that have since become prominent in state and national history.

On June 20, 1916, the Troop was ordered to entrain for mobilization at Morehead City for duty along the Mexican Border. Captain Fair was in command. The Troop arrived at El Paso, Texas, September 28, 1916, and saw active duty until March 14, 1917, when it was relieved and returned to the home station.

The Troop was mobilized at the beginning of the World War and reached Camp Sevier, South Carolina, in August, 1917. Fair was promoted to Major, and the officers of the Troop were Capt. C. H. Hinson, First Lieut. W. B. Abernethy, and Second Lieutenant Arthur Lackey. The Troop was redesignated as a company in the 105th Military Police, Thirtieth Division. It landed at Le Havre, France, May

28, 1918, and handled while in France over three thousand German prisoners. The Troop returned to the United States and was mustered out at Camp Jackson, South Carolina, April 14, 1919.

The unit was reorganized January 20, 1920, as Troop "A," Separate Squadron, but on December 23, 1921, it was redesignated Troop "D," 109th Cavalry, and April 20, 1922, Troop "E," 109th Cavalry. On the completion of the organization in 1929 the North Carolina contingent of the Regiment was placed in the Third Squadron, and the unit in Lincolnton was redesignated Troop "I."

This organization has been called out by the governor to protect the lives and property of the citizens of the state four times. In 1922 the Troop was ordered to Salisbury during a railroad strike; in April, 1929, it was ordered to Gastonia during a textile operative strike; in August, 1929, it was sent to Marion at a textile strike; and on September 6, 1934, the Troop was ordered to Lincolnton to prevent a threatened jail delivery.

On March 5, 1938, the designation of the Troop was changed to Company "D," 105th Engineers.

L I N C O L N T O N , N O R T H C A R O L I N A
worldwartwoveterans.org



T R O O P 1

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY
LINCOLNTON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) and (2) Troop Mounted. (3) Armory Exterior. (4) Officers Group. (5) Non-Commissioned Officers. (6) Supply Room and Supply Sergeant. (7) Officers of Troop 1.



T R O O P K

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY

ASHEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

veterans.org

(1) Headquarters Group. (2) Solid Jump on a Hunt Course.
(3) Solo Jump by Bumble Bee. (4) Wheel of the Musical Ride.
(5) Non-Commissioned Officers. (6) Tail Drag. (7) Troop K Mounted.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: R. C. Bryson, W. H. Steelman, A. A. Yount, R. W. Owens, A. D. Cogburn, J. E. Cutshall, M. C. Moore, C. N. Baumann.

SECOND ROW: R. E. Drake, T. A. Peace, G. L. A. Crisp, T. W. Trexler, J. D. Hughey, A. P. Digges, H. K. Jones, B. A. Hampton, J. L. Patterson, C. D. Glass.

THIRD ROW: R. W. Steelman, J. B. Hilton, C. A. Reed, E. C. Dickinson, J. C. Owen, B. E. Davis, H. A. Stevens, C. C. Lance, S. H. Clark, J. F. Byrd, W. H. Brown.



TROOP K
Third Squadron

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH CAVALRY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JOSEPH W. TALLENT
First Lieutenant WILBUR R. CARLETON
Second Lieutenant GEORGE R. HULL

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant RICHARD C. BRYSON
Staff Sergeant WILLIAM H. STEELMAN

SERGEANTS

BAUMANN, CHAS. N. MOORE, MARVIN C.
COGBURN, ARTHUR D. OWENS, RALPH W.
CUTSHALL, JOHN E. YOUNT, ADRIAN A.

CORPORALS

CARLETON, HAROLD C. RODGERS, GARLAND W.
CARTER, EDWIN J. STEVENSON, LEMUEL W.
FUSCO, JOE WILLIAMS, CORAN L.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BRADFORD, NORMAN C. DRAKE, ROBERT E.
CHANCE, ALFRED O. HILTON, JACK B.
CLARK, SEBREN H. HUGHEY, JAMES D.
CRISP, GARDNER L. A. JONES, HAL K.
DAVIS, BISHOP E. PATTERSON, JAMES L.
DIGGES, ALEX P. WATKINS, HARRY B.
WILLIAMS, J. Q.

PRIVATES

BELL, HILLIARD W. DRAKE, JOHN R.
BROWN, CALVIN O. FENN, ROY W.
BROWN, WILLIAM H. GLASS, CHARLES D.
BYRD, JOHNNIE F. HAMPTON, BERT A.
COGDILL, JONES R. JAMES, ROBERT A.
COWAN, GEORGE M. LANCE, CARROLL C.
DALTON, JOSEPH R. LOMINAC, JOHN J.
DAVIS, RALPH J. MCINTOSH, JAMES F.
DEWEESE, EARL D. MANEY, WILLIAM H.
DICKINSON, EDGAR C. MANEY, WILLIAM J.



PRIVATES

NIXON, SAM T.
OWEN, JAMES C.
PEACE, THERLOW A.
REED, CARLOS A.
ROBERTS, JACK J.
SLUDER, JAMES L.
SMITH, THOMAS J.
STEELMAN, ROBERT W.

STEVENS, HOWARD A.
SULLIVAN, WILLIAM T.
SWIFT, CLINTON R.
TREXLER, TOBEY W.
WHEELER, EDWARD E.
WILLIAM, CHARLES E.
WOOD, THOMAS P.
WOOD, HOWARD C.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: H. C. Carleton, E. J. Carter, J. Fusco, G. W. Rodgers, C. L. Williams, L. W. Stevenson, W. H. Maney.

SECOND ROW: J. R. Cogdill, J. R. Drake, J. J. Lominac, C. O. Brown, T. P. Wood, H. W. Bell, H. C. Wood, T. J. Smith, R. A. James.

THIRD ROW: J. M. Sluder, J. J. Roberts, N. C. Bradford, R. J. Davis, J. F. McIntosh, A. O. Chance, W. T. Sullivan, E. E. Wheeler, C. R. Swift.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Troop "K," 109th Cavalry, was organized in 1912 by Senator Robert R. Reynolds and was known as the "Governor's Horse Guard." In 1916 as Troop "B" it went to the Mexican Border, with Capt. Frederick Rutledge as Commanding Officer and Rufo Fitzpatrick as First Lieutenant. After returning to Asheville, the Troop remained a cavalry unit until the outbreak of the World War.

In July, 1917, the unit was mustered into Federal service with Capt. Rufo Fitzpatrick as Commanding Officer, and became Company "B," 115th Machine Gun Battalion, Thirtieth Division. After extensive service in Belgium and France, the Battalion came out of the line for reorganization, and remained out until the Armistice.

After its return to the United States, the unit was reorganized as a cavalry unit by Captain Fitzpatrick in July, 1920, and designated Troop "B," 109th Cavalry. In 1924 the Troop was redesignated Troop "F," and later became Troop "K." Capt. Edward F. Jones became Troop Commander in 1921; in 1925, when he became Squadron Com-

mander, the command of the Troop went to Capt. Eugene P. Coston, who had served with the outfit overseas. Captain Coston was promoted to Major in 1929 and William C. Lyda, who had also served with the Troop during the war, became Captain. Capt. Joseph W. Tallent, present Commander, took over the unit in 1934 upon the resignation of Captain Lyda.

Since its organization as a cavalry unit, the Troop has been called into state service four times. In 1923 the unit was sent to Spruce Pine on riot duty, in 1925 it was on guard during the trials of two negroes in Asheville, and in 1929 and 1934 they were on strike duty at Marion and Spindale during the textile strikes. In 1926 the Troop was awarded the Regimental banner for field efficiency in competition with the entire Regiment and retained the banner each year until the competition was dropped.

At the completion of the 1938 annual Armory inspection of the Regiment, Troop "K" was adjudged the best Troop in the Regiment. On March 31, 1938, the unit was given the designation Company "E," 105th Engineers.

ASHEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwar2veterans.org

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

worldwartwoveterans.org



BLAZONRY

DISTINCTIVE INSIGNIA: Approved March 14, 1929.

SHIELD: Gules, a saltire gray fimbriated or between in pale a sheathed Roman sword, point to base, and a fleur-de-lis of the last.

MOTTO: Ut Quocumque Paratus (Prepare for any emergency).

DESCRIPTION AND SIGNIFICANCE: The shield is red for Arty. The gray saltire commemorates service in the CSA during the Civil War. The sheathed Roman sword is from the Spanish War service medal, indicating service in the U. S. during the Spanish War. The fleur-de-lis symbolizes the World War service.

The 252nd Coast Artillery has one of the oldest military organization histories in the United States. Its official history, authenticated by actual records and governmental orders, is traced to February 22, 1849, when the "Wilmington Light Infantry" (Battery "A," 252nd Coast Artillery) was chartered by an Act of the Legislature. This unit, however, was not officially organized until February 22, 1853. The Wilmington Light Infantry has served continuously since its organization.

The broken records of the earliest units date back to Colonial times, when it was the custom for the highest civilian authority to be commissioned in the British Army. The origin of the early militia was nothing more than a bodyguard to the civilian authority. The size of the militia at that time was dependant upon the authorized strength granted by the king, inasmuch as the expense of such was borne by the crown. Prior to 1700, one John Yeats was commissioned a Captain of the Army and granted a few squads of men to act as a bodyguard. This is the earliest record of such an organization.

The Regiment, as will be noted by the following history, has not always been artillery. All of the earlier units were formerly infantry companies.

The Coast Artillery in North Carolina was formed on January 11, 1909, and consisted of a Battalion and the

various units, and was Federalized on July 25, 1917, for World War service. The units were ordered to Fort Caswell, North Carolina, where they constituted the major parts of the Coast Defenses of Cape Fear. These units were the nucleus of the units which left Fort Caswell for overseas service.

Quite a number of the officers and former enlisted men of these units were commissioned prior to and during the war. The remaining personnel furnished large numbers of non-commissioned officers, who left Fort Caswell with the trench mortar and anti-aircraft units. The Coast Artillery of the North Carolina National Guard, because it was absorbed by the Army of the United States during the World War, lost its identity for several years.

On August 31, 1920, the Second Company of Coast Artillery Corps was organized in Wilmington. This unit was redesignated the 421st Company (Wilmington Light Infantry), Coast Artillery Corps, February 2, 1922, which, with the 422nd Company (Guilford Grays, organized February 13, 1923), Greensboro, North Carolina, formed the First Separate Battalion, Coast Artillery Corps, North Carolina National Guard.

The First Separate Battalion, with Headquarters at Wilmington, continued to function until May 16, 1924, when

(Continued on page 208)

worldwarwoveterans.org



ROYCE S. McCLELLAND

COLONEL

Commanding Two Hundred and Fifty-Second Coast Artillery

Graduate Command and General Staff School, National Guard Officers Course, 1925. Graduate Army War College, G-1 Section, 1930. Private and Corporal, Coast Artillery, June 1, 1910, to June 1, 1916. Officers Training Corps, August 25, 1917, to November 26, 1917. Mobilized at Fort Monroe, Va., in Federal service as First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery, November 27, 1917. Tank Corps, January 11, 1919, to May 28, 1919. Mustered out of Federal service May 28, 1919. Commissioned Captain C. A., January 4, 1921; Major, C. A., March 14, 1923; Lieutenant Colonel, June 9, 1924. Commissioned Colonel and assigned to command 252nd Coast Artillery, December 6, 1929. A. E. F., July 13, 1918-April 3, 1919.

worldwarwoveterans.org



ROBERT BANKS LEWIS
Lieut. Colonel
EXECUTIVE



Two Hundred Fifty- Second COAST ARTILLERY

FIELD AND STAFF OFFICERS

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

(Continued from page 206)

the 252nd Coast Artillery (Harbor Defense) was formed. This Regiment was assigned to fixed defenses and served at Fort Monroe, Virginia, and Fort Moultrie, South Carolina, until November 25, 1929, at which time the Regiment was redesignated the 252nd Coast Artillery (Tractor Drawn) and assigned to the 155mm GPF gun. Since that time, while the armament assigned has remained the same, the Regiment has been completely motorized and is now truck drawn instead of tractor drawn.

The present organization of the 252nd Coast Artillery (Truck Drawn) consists of a Regimental Headquarters, Regimental Headquarters Battery, Service Battery, including Band, and Medical Department Detachment. In addition there are three Battalions, each consisting of a Battalion Headquarters, a Battalion Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, and two firing Batteries. The authorized strength is sixty-three officers, one Warrant Officer and approximately 700 enlisted men.

ANDREW HOWELL HARRISS, JR.
Captain
Inf. O. & P. & TO.



JOSEPH GRAHAM HOWE
Captain
Adjutant



WILLIAM MARTIN LATTA
First Lieutenant
Chaplain



WILLIAM F. BURNS
First Lieutenant
Liaison Officer





REGIMENTAL STAFF AND REGIMENTAL OFFICERS



worldwartwoveterans.org



ROBERT ARTHUR MATHESON, JR.
Major, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



JAMES ERNEST HOLTON, JR.
Captain
Headquarters Battery



NORWOOD BENNETT CHESNUTT
Captain
Service Battery



NORMAN ALBRIGHT FOX
Captain, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



WILLIAM LOUIS PATMAN
Captain, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



JAMES BRANTLEY RICHARDSON
Captain, D. C.
Medical Department Detachment



HARRISON MATTHEWS SYMMES
First Lieutenant
Headquarters Battery



JACKSON GREER, JR.
First Lieutenant
Service Battery



WILLIAM CARTER MEBANE, JR.
First Lieutenant, M. C.
Medical Department Detachment



RAYMOND ALONZO HEATH
Second Lieutenant
Service Battery



ROBERT OLIVER ROOKS
Second Lieutenant
Service Battery



WILLIAM ROBERT McCrackan, JR.
Second Lieutenant
Service Battery



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. F. Burns, E. H. Divine, H. W. Hewlett, E. R. Shinn, E. R. Blake, P. B. Platt, C. M. Robinson, E. M. Hawkins, J. R. Mountcastle, E. M. Allen.

SECOND ROW: W. T. Lockamy, D. Williamson, H. A. Gibson, J. P. Carter, J. E. Lawhorne, W. B. McCrary, G. L. Sanders, G. W. Kellum, H. Stephens, G. M. Proctor.

THIRD ROW: D. M. Borneman, Jr., H. C. Henderson, T. F. King, C. S. Harper, H. R. Towles, J. L. Frost, C. E. Dickinson, L. Herring, Jr., J. C. Pittman, E. G. Maxwell, J. C. Ruark.



Headquarters
BATTERY

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JAMES E. HOLTON, JR.
First Lieutenant HARRISON M. SYMMES

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant WILLIAM F. BURNS
First Sergeant EDGAR H. DIVINE
Staff Sergeant EDWARD R. BLAKE
Staff Sergeant HERBERT W. HEWLETT
Staff Sergeant PHILLIP B. PLATT
Staff Sergeant ERNEST R. SHINN

SERGEANTS

ADAMS, ALMON G. JACKSON, GEORGE C.
ALLEN, EMMETT M. MOUNTCASTLE, JOHN R.
HAWKINS, EDWARD M. PRIEST, COLIN M.
ROBINSON, CLYDE M.

CORPORALS

BISHOP, AUBREY H. JOHNSON, FRANCIS G.
HANCAMMON, WM. H., JR. KORNEGAY, NOLDER F.
JOHNSON, CURTIS NEWTON, GEORGE T., JR.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ANDREWS, LEON F., JR. FARROW, WILLIAM J.
BLAKE, LORENZO D. KING, THOMAS F.
BLAKE, RAYMOND E., JR. MCCRARY, WALTER B.
CLARK, JAMES D. SANDERS, GUY L.
CLARK, RUSSELL B. SHUE, STERLING S.

PRIVATES

BORNEMAN, D. M., JR. GRAY, WINSTON H., JR.
CARTER, JAMES P. HARPER, CHARLES S.
DICKINSON, CLYDE E. HENDERSON, HILDRETH C.
FROST, JOHNNIE L. HERRING, LUBY, JR.
GIBSON, HAROLD A. HERRING, OSCAR, JR.



PRIVATES

HILL, VERNON W.
JOHNSON, JAMES T.
KELLUM, GARLAND W.
LAWHORNE, JOHN E.
LEE, RANSOM T., JR.
LOCKAMY, CLINTON M.
LOCKAMY, WALTER T.
MAXWELL, EDWARD G.
NEWTON, THOMAS A.
PATE, WILLIAM J.
PINCKNEY, CHARLES C.

PITTMAN, JOHN C.
PROCTOR, GRADY M.
RUARK, JAMES C.
SALLING, WILLIAM H.
SHUE, WILLIAM F.
STANLEY, JAMES W.
STEPHENS, HUGH
TOWLES, HERBERT R.
WALKER, BENJAMIN D.
WILLIAMSON, DELMA
BROWN, BENJAMIN M.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: A. G. Adams, C. M. Priest, G. C. Jackson, C. Johnson, G. T. Newton, Jr., W. H. Hancammon, Jr., A. H. Bishop, F. G. Johnson, C. M. Robinson, N. F. Kornegay.

SECOND ROW: L. F. Andrews, Jr., B. D. Walker, O. Herring, Jr., W. F. Shue, C. C. Pinckney, J. W. Stanley, V. W. Hill, R. E. Blake, Jr., W. J. Farrow, B. M. Brown.

THIRD ROW: W. J. Pate, W. H. Salling, W. H. Gray, Jr., S. S. Shue, T. A. Newton, L. D. Blake, R. B. Clark, J. D. Clark, R. T. Lee, Jr., J. T. Johnson, W. T. Lockamy.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The organization of the Headquarters Battery and Band Section was authorized by the War Department on March 25, 1924, and the requirements were met with on this date by enlisting twenty-three men, most of whom were World War veterans. The organization of the unit was largely accomplished by Major Royce S. McClelland, First Lieut. McC. B. Wilson, Second Lieut. Calhoun D. Cunningham, assisted by the Senior Instructor Clarence T. Marsh and Walter E. Lytle, assistant to the instructor.

On May 6, 1924, Second Lieut. Cunningham was transferred from the Staff of the First Battalion, 252nd Coast Artillery, to Headquarters Battery and placed in temporary command. On the same date twenty-five men were transferred to the Headquarters Battery, bringing the unit up to required strength. The Battery was inspected and accepted for Federal service, and designated officially as Headquarters Battery and Band Section, station at Wilmington, North Carolina.

On May 21, 1924, First Lieut. James B. McCumber of the 421st Company, C. A. C., North Carolina National Guard was promoted to Captain and transferred as Commanding Officer of Headquarters Battery. On the same date Tracy Barr was appointed Warrant Officer in charge of the Band Section.

On September 15, 1924, First Lieut. Cunningham resigned and First Sgt. William H. Kelley of Headquarters Battery was commissioned First Lieutenant on October 9, 1924, and assigned to the Battery as Cunningham's successor. Lieut. Kelley was later transferred to Staff Headquarters as Supply Officer, and First Sgt. Robert P. Houston was commissioned First Lieutenant and assigned to duty with Headquarters Battery on March 20, 1927.

The Headquarters Battery, 252nd Coast Artillery (H. D.), was converted to Headquarters Battery, 252nd Coast Artillery (155mm Tractor Drawn), on January 21, 1930. In this conversion from Harbor Defense to 155 mm Tractor Drawn, the Band Section was attached to the Service Battery, 252nd Coast Artillery (TD) of Whiteville, North Carolina, but retained its station at Wilmington.

ARTILLERY, WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwoveterans.org

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

HEADQUARTERS BATTERY

WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org

1. Linemen Section.

2. Non-Commissioned Officers.

3. Message Center.

4. Basketball Team.

5. Master Gunners Section.

6. Regimental Switchboard Detail.

7. Radio Section.



SERVICE BATTERY

Two Hundred and Fifty-Second Coast Artillery

WHITEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Convoy.
2. Testing for Gas.
3. Non-Commissioned Officers.
4. Servicing Trucks.
5. Motors Cranked.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. E. Harrelson, Jr., J. H. Robbins, W. C. Osborne, J. H. Robbins, L. P. Cook, E. W. Britt.
SECOND ROW: F. F. Thompson, W. Hardin, J. Fisher, N. Woodell, D. Smith, W. J. Pridgen.
THIRD ROW: R. L. Ward, W. C. Dyson, A. Caffee, H. A. Fisher, L. J. Fisher, J. J. Caffee, J. F. Green.



Service
BATTERY

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST
worldwveterans.org

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain NORWOOD B. CHESNUTT
First Lieutenant JACKSON GREER, JR.
Second Lieutenant RAYMOND A. HEATH
Second Lieutenant WILLIAM R. MCCrackEN, JR.
Second Lieutenant ROBERT O. ROOKS

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Master Sergeant LINWOOD P. COOK
Master Sergeant PERCY C. WEST
First Sergeant JAMES M. CAREY
Staff Sergeant EUGENE P. WARD

SERGEANTS

BRITT, ELLERY W. FORMYDUVAL, JOHN M.
BURNS, JOHN K. GREER, WILLIAM W.

CORPORALS

BURNS, ROBERT H. OSBORNE, WILLIAM C.
CAFFEE, JESSE J. ROBBINS, JAMES H.
HARRELSON, L. E., JR. ROBBINS, JOHN H.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

CREECH, HOWARD M. RAWLS, JAMES M.
HEATH, COOPER D. ROBBINS, EARL
HUGGINS, WILLARD G. STONE, WILLIAM J.
WILLIAMS, FLOYD F.



PRIVATES

CAFFEE, ARTHUR	HILL, GARLAND L.
DYSON, WOODROW C.	JONES, MARVIN
FISHER, HENRY A.	MILLER, CHARLES B.
FISHER, JOSEPH	PRIDGEN, ERNEST D.
FISHER, LUTHER J.	PRIDGEN, WILBUR J.
GREEN, JULIUS F.	SMITH, CLYDE B.
HAMILTON, WILLIAM A.	SMITH, DeWITTE
HARDIN, IRVIN T.	THOMPSON, FRANCIS F.
HARDIN, WAITUS	WARD, ROBERT L.

WOODDELL, NEWSOME

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. M. Carey, E. P. Ward, R. H. Burns, J. M. FormyDuval, W. W. Greer.

SECOND ROW: E. D. Pridgen, C. D. Heath, H. M. Creech, W. J. Stone, E. Robbins, W. G. Huggins.

THIRD ROW: F. F. Williams, I. T. Hardin, M. Jones, C. B. Miller, W. A. Hamilton, G. L. Hill, C. B. Smith.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Service Battery, 252nd Coast Artillery, was organized and Federally recognized at Whiteville, North Carolina, on April 26, 1923, under the designation of the 117th Motor Transport Company, Quartermaster Train, Thirtieth Division. Hugh M. Lumsden, First Lieutenant in the Air Corps during the World War, organized and trained the unit.

At the organization of the unit in North Carolina, there was no other motorized unit in the National Guard of the state, so the Senior Motor Transport Instructor of South Carolina was detailed to instruct the unit in motor trans-

portation. The trucks given the unit were so old and dilapidated the Company became more proficient in infantry drill than in convoy operation.

In 1927 First Lieut. N. B. Chesnutt was put in command of the 117th Motor Transport Company, and in February, 1930, through his efforts, the Company was converted to a Service Battery (less band) 252nd Coast Artillery, with a peace time strength of forty-four enlisted men and five officers. This was a pleasing change to the Company because it called for more non-commissioned officers and specialist ratings, and made the organization feel that it really amounted to something.

The organization has moved into its new Armory, built by the WPA, and has been assigned vehicles that are new and in first class condition.

ARTILLERY, WHITEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwarveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH
 FIRST ROW: J. W. Harrison, L. O. Ellis, Jr., H. S. King, T. A. Rivenbark, K. I. Pinner, M. D. Pye, Jr., R. G. Potter.
 SECOND ROW: C. J. Holmes, H. L. Watwood, Jr., J. T. Brown, M. F. Barnhill, R. H. Futchs, J. C. Wrede, J. M. Holmes, D. R. Jenkins, E. E. King.
 THIRD ROW: S. G. Highsmith, C. J. McGowan, W. S. Waters, Jr., J. W. Aldridge, E. L. Boone, R. G. Peterson, W. T. Grissom, C. H. Currey, W. L. Wells, J. R. Stillman, R. L. Butler.



Band Section
SERVICE BATTERY
 WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

Warrant Officer JOHN W. HARRISON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS
Staff Sergeant LOUIS O. ELLIS, JR.

SERGEANTS
 KING, HAYWOOD, S. RIVENBARK, THOMAS A.

CORPORALS
 PINNER, KENNETH I. PYE, MARVIN D., JR.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS
 BARNHILL, MARION F. HOLMES, JERRY M.
 FUTCHS, RICHARD H. JENKINS, DONALD R.
 HIGHSMITH, STEWART G. KING, EUGENE E.
 POTTER, ROY G.

PRIVATES
 ALDRIDGE, JAMES W. HOLMES, CARL J.
 BOONE, ELLIOTT, L. MCGOWAN, CLAUDE J.
 BROWN, JOHN T. PETERSON, RANSOM G.
 BUTLER, ROBERT L. STILLMAN, JACK R.
 CURREY, CLAUDE H. WATERS, WILLIAM S., JR.
 GRIFFIN, WILBUR D. WATWOOD, HARRY L., JR.
 GRISSOM, WILLIAM T. WELLS, WILLIAM L.
 WREDE, JOHN C.

Left to Right: Percussion Section. Drum Major. Parade Formation.





COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Major ROBERT A. MATHESON, JR., M. C.
Captain NORMAN A. FOX, M. C.
Captain WILLIAM L. PATMAN, M. C.
Captain JAMES B. RICHARDSON, D. C.
First Lieutenant WILLIAM C. MEBANE, JR., M. C.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Staff Sergeant BRUTON C. DRAFFIN

SERGEANTS

TURKETT, CLEVELAND J. WOOD, EDGAR DONALD

CORPORALS

MAY, ROBERT V. PLEASANTS, GEORGE D.
WEBSTER, WILLIAM C.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BURKE, HENRY P. McDONALD, JAMES H.
LAMB, CHARLES L. MAY, ROLAND F.
McDANIEL, FRANK O. SHORT, JOHN J.
WEBSTER, CHARLES L.

PRIVATES

BENNETT, CARVIN McDANIEL, ERNEST D.
BENNETT, FLOYD MYRICK, BEN F.
COX, LAVERNE PEGRAM, EDWARD E.
DUGGINS, WILLIAM PAUL SHIELDS, WILLIE H.
HOBBS, WILLIE B. SMITH, BURMA J., JR.
KIRKMAN, WILLIAM H. SMITH, NORMAN R.
LINENS, HENRY L. SMITH, WILLIAM A.
STUTTS, HERMAN H.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: B. C. Draffin, C. J. Turkett, R. V. May, H. P. Burke, L. C. Cox, E. E. Pegram, R. F. May.

SECOND ROW: W. H. Kirkman, H. H. Stutts, E. D. McDaniel, C. Bennett, W. P. Duggins, J. H. McDonald, B. J. Smith, Jr.

THIRD ROW: F. Bennett, C. L. Webster, B. F. Myrick, W. B. Hobbs, F. O. McDaniel, H. L. Linens, W. A. Smith, C. L. Lamb, N. R. Smith.



Medical Department

DETACHMENT

GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

FACTUAL HISTORY

The Medical Department Detachment, 252nd Coast Artillery, was organized by Capt. Parran Jarboe of Greensboro, and with twenty enlisted men, was Federally recognized May 11, 1926. Captain Jarboe was promoted to Major on December 15, 1929.

Medical officers appointed to the staff as assistants to Major Jarboe were Capt. Robert A. Matheson, Jr., Lieut.

(Continued on page 218)

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

worldwarveterans.org



MEDICAL DEPARTMENT

DETACHMENT

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND

COAST ARTILLERY

GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

FACTUAL HISTORY

(Continued on page 217)

James B. Richardson, Capt. Robert B. Rodman, Capt. Kenneth B. Geddie, Capt. Harry L. Johnson and Capt. Norman A. Fox, Commanding Officer of the Detachment since May 17, 1931. Vacancies occasioned by the death of Major Jarboe and the removal of Captain Rodman have been filled by Capt. W. L. Parman and First Lieut. William Carter Mebane, Jr.

The enlisted personnel consisted originally of twenty men and accompanied the Regiment to Fort Moultrie, South Carolina, for the first time in 1926. The change in enlisted personnel has been constant, but Charles F. Bennett served as Supply Sergeant from the time of the unit's organization until he was discharged in June, 1936. Another faithful member has been Staff Sergeant Bruton C. Dradlin, who enlisted February 7, 1929, and has served most efficiently.

1. Litter Drill.
2. Medical Field Outfit.
3. Artificial Respiration.
4. Application of Thomas Leg Splint.
5. Non-Commissioned Officers.

Officers

FIRST BATTALION

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY



JULIAN HUBERT BLUE
Captain, Adjutant



PAUL JENNINGS DISHNER
First Lieutenant
Int. O. and Orienteur



KENNETH MURCHISON CORBETT
First Lieutenant, P. & T. O.



McCULLOCH BROGDEN WILSON
Major
Commanding First Battalion



JOHN WALTER WALKER
Captain, Headquarters Battery
and Combat Train



CALHOUN DOVE CUNNINGHAM
Captain, Battery A



FRANCIS ELI WISHART
Captain, Battery B



YATES WILLIAMS FLOYD
First Lieutenant, Battery B

JOHN ARCHIBALD McPHAIL, JR.
Second Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train



RICHARD MAURICE KING
Second Lieutenant, Battery A



ROBERT BROWN RIVES
Second Lieutenant, Battery A



GEORGE ANDREW FORLOINES
Second Lieutenant, Battery B





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: M. L. Croley, R. M. Cox, C. M. Koonce, J. N. Andrews, H. Parker, T. A. McInnis, A. T. Jones, J. H. Lindsay.

SECOND ROW: W. E. Willis, H. L. McMinis, W. M. Gillis, J. D. McBryde, R. E. Chavis, C. A. Pittman, M. McDowell.

THIRD ROW: M. S. Scull, R. L. Cox, D. M. Boahn, J. M. Gillis, J. L. Baxley, C. B. Gillis, M. G. Ray, Jr., A. S. McInnis.



Headquarters
BATTERY AND
COMBAT TRAIN

FIRST BATTALION

RAEFORD, NORTH CAROLINA

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain JOHN W. WALKER
Second Lieutenant JOHN A. MCPHAUL, JR.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant MAC L. CROLEY
Staff Sergeant JAMES C. HUDSON

SERGEANTS

ANDREWS, JAMES N. COX, ROBERT M.
KOONCE, CLARENCE M.

CORPORALS

GILLIS, JOHN MCN. LINDAY, JOHN H.
JONES, ALFRED T. MCINNIS, THOMAS A.
PARKER, HARRIS

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

COX, RALPH L. MCRACKEN, JAMES D.
MCINNIS, ARTHUR S. SCULL, MARVIN S.

PRIVATES

BAXLEY, JAMES L. MCDOWELL, MELVIN
BOAHN, DAVID M. MCMINIS, HARRY L.
CHAVIS, RAYMOND E. MORRIS, FAY
GILLIS, CLYDE B. PITTMAN, CHARLES A.
GILLIS, WALTER M. RAY, MARSHALL G., JR.
MCBRYDE, JOHN D. WILLIS, WILLIAM E.

FACTUAL HISTORY

As a result of the War Department's decision in 1929 to convert the 252nd Coast Artillery Regiment from Harbor Defense to 155mm Tractor Drawn, authority was granted

worldwoveterans.org

to organize a Headquarters Battery and Combat Train for each of the three Battalions.

Capt. John W. Walker, present Commanding Officer of Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, was at that time a First Lieutenant in Company "G," 200th Artillery, which was later designated Battery "F," 252nd Coast Artillery. Permission was given Lieut. Walker to organize what was to be Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, First Battalion. Organization of the unit was completed in February, and the Battery was Federally recognized on March 25, 1930.

Lieutenant Walker was promoted to Captain on March 26, 1930. Nathaniel N. Smith was commissioned Second Lieutenant on April 9, 1930, and promoted to First Lieutenant May 10, 1930. John A. McPhaul, Jr., was commissioned Second Lieutenant on the same date. Lieutenant Smith was transferred January 1, 1934, to Battery "F," 252 Coast Artillery, and First Lieut. Hugh A. Currie was transferred from Battery "F" to Headquarters Battery, serving until January 31, 1938, when his resignation was accepted.

The only duty this Battery has been called on to perform other than routine duty was during the general textile strike of 1934. The Battery was ordered to Gastonia for guard duty September 11, 1934, and remained on duty at the Loray Mills until relieved September 23, 1934.

(1) Guidon. (2) Gas Defense Drill. (3) Communication Detail. (4) Company Headquarters. (5) Squad Wedge. (6) Supply Room. (7) Non-Commissioned Officers.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. E. Boylan, J. E. Schadt, E. S. Hale, Jr., L. W. Woodcock, K. O. Daniels, H. L. Walker, J. Shimer, W. C. Wilson.

SECOND ROW: E. B. Jackson, A. L. Kelly, Jr., F. T. Southerland, G. H. Gower, J. E. St. Amand, L. F. Little, J. R. Brown, E. H. McKeithan, A. A. Keels, Jr.

THIRD ROW: W. F. Mintz, R. F. Hall, R. C. Morris, H. H. Council, C. E. Domler, A. E. Burnette, A. Gmytruk, J. B. Sistrunk, W. H. Darden.



BATTERY A

First Battalion

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain CALHOUN D. CUNNINGHAM
Second Lieutenant RICHARD M. KING
Second Lieutenant ROBERT B. RIVES

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant WALKER T. BROWN
Staff Sergeant CHARLIE C. BAGGETT

SERGEANTS

BOYLAN, JOSEPH E. STODENMIRE, JAMES E.
BRAAK, PETER H. STRANGE, JAMES E.
OTERSEN, ADOLF SYKES, LEO E.
UPCHURCH, D. B.

CORPORALS

CRAIG, ALBERT B. SCHADT, JOHN E.
MCKEITHAN, WILBUR S. CRUTE, T. M.
ROBERTS, ROBERT L. WALKER, LINDSAY F.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BORDEAUX, JAMES E. SHIMER, JOHN
DANIELS, KENNETH O. TIENCKEN, JOHN G. W.
DARDEN, HERBERT L. ULMER, WILLIAM J.
HALE, EVETRETTE J., JR. WALKER, HERBERT L.
HILL, LEON K. WEST, MATTHEW O.
MINTZ, WILLIAM F. WOODCOCK, LLOYD W.

PRIVATES

BLAND, RAYMOND A. DOMLER, CHARLES E.
BORDEAUX, DALLAS L. EASTERLING, WILLIAM H.
BROWN, JOHN R. GMYTRUK, ANDREW
BURNETTE, ARTHUR E. GOWER, GEORGE H.
COUNCIL, HERBERT H. GRIFFITH, JOHN W.
CREWS, ROBERT R. HALL, ROSCOE F.
DARDEN, WILLIAM H. HINNANT, OSBORNE B.



org



PRIVATES

HOLLINGSWORTH, LLOYD D.
JACKSON, EDWIN B.
KEELS, ALBERT A., JR.
KELLY, ALBERT L., JR.
LITTLE, LEO F.
MCKEITHAN, ERNEST H.
MORRIS, ROBERT C.
RICH, JOHN T., JR.
ROBERTS, HORACE G.

ST. AMAND, JULIUS E.
SIKES, JOSEPH E.
SISTRUNK, JAMES B.
SOUTHERLAND, FRED. T.
STONE, WILLIAM A.
THOMAS, CHARLES A., JR.
THOMAS, ELMER R.
WARTERS, JAMES R.
WILSON, WILLIE C.
WOMBLE, WILLIAM N.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. T. Brown, A. Otersen, J. E. Strange, L. E. Sykes, P. H. Braak, J. E. Stoudenmire, D. B. Upchurch, T. M. Crute, C. C. Baggett.

SECOND ROW: D. L. Bordeaux, O. B. Hinnant, W. J. Ulmer, E. R. Thomas, H. L. Darden, M. O. West, W. N. Womble, L. D. Hollingsworth.

THIRD ROW: C. A. Thomas, Jr., W. A. Stone, J. E. Bordeaux, W. H. Easterling, J. E. Sikes, J. T. Rich, Jr., L. K. Hill, H. G. Roberts, R. R. Crews.

FACTUAL HISTORY

The "Wilmington Light Infantry," to which all members of Battery "A" belong, was chartered in 1849 by special act of the state legislature. On April 15, 1861, the Company entered the service of the Confederacy, participating in the seizure of Forts Caswell and Johnston at the mouth of Cape Fear River. On June 15, 1861, the Wilmington Light Infantry united with nine other companies to form the Eighteenth North Carolina Infantry Regiment. The Wilmington Light Infantry became at this time Company "G," and served as such until the end of the war.

On May 6, 1898, a part of the Wilmington Light Infantry was mustered into service as Company "K," Second Regiment, U. S. Volunteers. In 1906 the Company voted to change from infantry to coast artillery, and was redesignated the Second Company, Coast Artillery, North Carolina National Guard. The Company was called into service for World War duty on July 25, 1917. In August, it was ordered to Fort Caswell where its designation was changed to the Eighth Company, Coast Artillery, the

members being individually assigned to various overseas units.

After the World War, the Company was reorganized as the Wilmington Light Infantry, and was Federally recognized on August 31, 1920, as the 421st Company, Coast Artillery Corps, under Capt. R. S. McClelland. The Company was redesignated Battery "A," 252nd Coast Artillery, May 16, 1924. The Company was called into the service of the state during the textile strikes of 1934, and proceeded to Concord, North Carolina, on September 15, where order was restored and maintained until September 25.

During its eighty-five years of continuous honorable service this Company has always been known in Wilmington as the Wilmington Light Infantry, even though the active part of the Company is a part of the Coast Artillery. When a member completes five years of continuous service in the active Company, he is placed on the Reserve Corps of the Wilmington Light Infantry for life, being subject to call at any time for duty in state emergencies.

ARTILLERY, WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



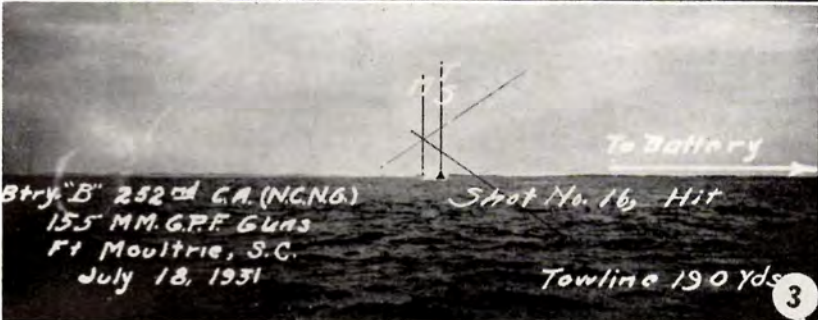
BATTERY A

FIRST BATTALION

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND
COAST ARTILLERY

WILMINGTON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Recreation Period. (2) Home Ram. (3) Non-Commissioned Officers. (4) Loading 155 mm Gun. (5) Range Section at Drill. (6) Service League Basketball Champions. (7) Armory. (8) Battery A Trophies.



BATTERY B

FIRST BATTALION

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND
COAST ARTILLERY

LUMBERTON, NORTH CAROLINA

(1) Plotting Room Detail. (2) Number One Gun Section Loading. (3) Battery Problem. (4) Supply Room. (5) Coast Defense. (6) B. C. and Base End Stations. (7) Non-Commissioned Officers. (8) Guidon. (9) First Call.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. W. Townsend, R. M. Prevatt, J. P. Townsend, W. N. Gibson, Jr., R. N. McNiell, C. W. Baker, J. E. Gilmore, Jr.

SECOND ROW: B. S. Allen, E. Fields, B. S. Hodges, C. W. Townsend, J. W. Payne, G. M. Phillips, J. P. Boone, H. Y. Phillips, C. L. Byrd.

THIRD ROW: O. J. Allen, D. D. Hilburn, Jr., J. B. Covington, F. I. M. Hayes, A. R. Suggs, M. Branch, I. P. Britt, J. S. Pittman, A. C. Walker, W. R. Pittman.



BATTERY B

First Battalion

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain FRANCIS E. WISHART
First Lieutenant YATES W. FLOYD
Second Lieutenant GEORGE A. FORLOINES

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant LLOYD W. TOWNSEND
Staff Sergeant HENRY C. WARWICK

SERGEANTS

DAUGHERTY, HERBERT H.	KLARPP, JOSEPH D.
GIBSON, WILLIAM N.	NORMENT, RICHARD M.
HOLMES, FRANK J.	PREVATT, RICHARD M.
TOWNSEND, JAMES P.	

CORPORALS

ALLEN, DOZIER B.	MCNEILL, RICHARD N.
BAKER, CHARLES W.	ROZIER, ARCHIBALD W.
GILMORE, JOHN E., JR.	YATES, ABBON W.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ALLEN, BATTLE S.	PHILLIPS, GEORGE M.
HARDIN, JAMES H.	PHILLIPS, CARL W.
HILBURN, DOWNEY D., JR.	PHILLIPS, HANSFORD Y.
ISRAEL, NASH C.	PITTMAN, WALTER R.
LOVE, ALFRED R.	PRICE, LAWRENCE T.
MILLER, WALTER B.	SMALL, JAMES E.
MOREHEAD, JAMES L.	STEPHENS, BRUCE B.
PARKER, CLARENCE C.	TOWNSEND, JOHN C.

PRIVATES

ALLEN, OWENBEIRNE J.	BRANCH, MARVIN
BALLOU, TRACY C.	BRIDGERS, JOHN D.
BARFIELD, WILLIE	BRITT, INGRAM P.
BOONE, JULIUS P.	BYRD, CURTIS L.

worldwoveterans.org



PRIVATES

COVINGTON, ROY H.	PARNELL, ROBERT I.
COVINGTON, JAMES B.	PATE, ROBERT C.
DEATON, CHARLIE R.	PAYNE, JAMES W.
DEATON, HERBERT W.	PITTMAN, JAMES S.
DOARES, JOSEPH McC.	SINGLETARY, LEE G.
FIELDS, ERIC	SMITH, EUGENE M.
HAYES, FLOYD I. M.	SUGGS, AUSTIN R.
HODGES, BILLY S.	TOWNSEND, LESTER B.
HOWELL, ALPHONSO A.	TOWNSEND, CHARLES W.
PARKER, JULIAN D.	WALKER, ARCHIE C.
YELVERTON, WYATT C.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: H. H. Daugherty, R. M. Norment, F. J. Holmes, H. C. Warwick, J. D. Klarpp, A. W. Yates, D. B. Allen, A. W. Rozier.

SECOND ROW: A. R. Love, J. D. Bridgers, J. E. Small, W. B. Miller, J. B. Covington, W. C. Yelverton, T. C. Ballou, E. M. Smith, J. M. Doares, L. T. Price.

THIRD ROW: J. L. Morehead, C. C. Parker, R. C. Pate, J. C. Townsend, N. C. Isreal, L. G. Singletary, R. I. Parnell, J. H. Hardin, L. B. Townsend, H. W. Deaton, C. W. Phillips.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "B," 252nd Coast Artillery, was organized and Federally recognized as a unit on June 25, 1924. Because its equipment had not been issued, the Battery did not attend the first encampment with the other units of the Regiment. In its first year of organization Battery "B" was rated as "Satisfactory" on Federal Inspection, and since that time has consistently received the highest rating given.

The Battery was first organized as a Harbor Defense unit, and operated as such from 1924 to 1929, when the Regiment was motorized and assigned to the

155th G. P. F. The Battery served on strike duty at St. Pauls, North Carolina, from September 6 to September 22, 1934, during the general textile strike of 1934.

Since 1926 all encampments have been held at Fort Moultrie, with the exception of the past two, which were held at Fort Bragg as a Field Artillery encampment. The Battery has received a high rating in all Coast Artillery target practices, and twice has been rated as "Excellent." In 1933 the Battery scored 100.4 during service practice, although difficulty was experienced due to poor visibility caused by rain squalls.

ARTILLERY, LUMBERTON, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwveterans.org



RALPH LEONARD LEWIS
MAJOR
Commanding Second Battalion



Officers, SECOND BATTALION

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY



EUGENE KLUGE PATTERSON
Captain, Headquarters Battery
and Combat Train



OSCAR IVEY WRENN
Captain, Battery C



EDWARD LEE FAULCONER
Captain, Battery D



WILLIAM MURRAY LYBROOK
First Lieutenant
Int. O. and Orienteur



JOHN EDWARD FORD
First Lieutenant
P. & T. O.



EARL RAY BETTS
First Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train



WILLIAM WALTON SHARP
First Lieutenant
Battery C



WILLARD ROBERT BLOXTON
First Lieutenant
Battery D

ALBERT EDWARD NOWLAN
Second Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train

HENRY LEE BRIDGES
Second Lieutenant
Battery C

NATHANIEL W. HARRISON
Second Lieutenant
Battery C

HERMAN HUIE ADERHOLD
Second Lieutenant
Battery D

WALTER HINTON McCUISTON
Second Lieutenant
Battery D





COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain EUGENE K. PATTERSON
First Lieutenant EARL R. BETTS
Second Lieutenant ALBERT E. NOWLAN

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JAMES C. WOFFORD
Staff Sergeant REUBEN R. FLOYD

SERGEANTS

CULBRETH, ARNOLD A. CULBRETH, JAMES W.
 WILLIAMS, CHARLES A.

CORPORALS

COOKE, WILLIAM L. MORRIS, JAMES I.
 LINDEMANN, WILLIAM J. MURRAY, WORTH B.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

DELONG, EDWIN N. PICKARD, OSSIE E.
 MOSS, CLARENCE F. WRENN, JAMES F.

PRIVATES

CHRISMON, CHARLES K. LOVETT, JAMES D.
 CLARK, COLON MITCHELL, CLEO F.
 CREVENSTEN, RUSSELL H. ORRELL, MARVIN L.
 FLINTOM, GEORGE H. ROBERTS, CLAYTON W.
 GLENN, JOSEPH C. STANLEY, CARL M.
 HICKS, LUTHER D. TIDWELL, ARNOLD O.
 LAUGHLIN, ALLEN E. WEBB, ALMON F.
 LEONARD, MILLARD L. WOOD, RAY G.
 WRENN, CARL E.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. C. Wofford, R. R. Floyd, C. A. Williams, A. A. Culbreth, J. W. Culbreth, J. I. Morris, W. J. Lindemann.
 SECOND ROW: M. L. Leonard, A. F. Webb, E. N. DeLong, C. M. Stanley, C. F. Wrenn, O. E. Pickard, C. K. Chrismon.
 THIRD ROW: M. L. Orrell, A. E. Laughlin, J. C. Glenn, G. R. Flinton, J. F. Wrenn, A. O. Tidwell, C. F. Moss, R. G. Wood, C. F. Mitchell.



Headquarters

BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

SECOND BATTALION

GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

FACTUAL HISTORY

Following the reorganization of the 252nd Coast Artillery in December, 1929, from a Harbor Defense Regiment
(Continued on page 250)

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

worldwarveterans.org



1



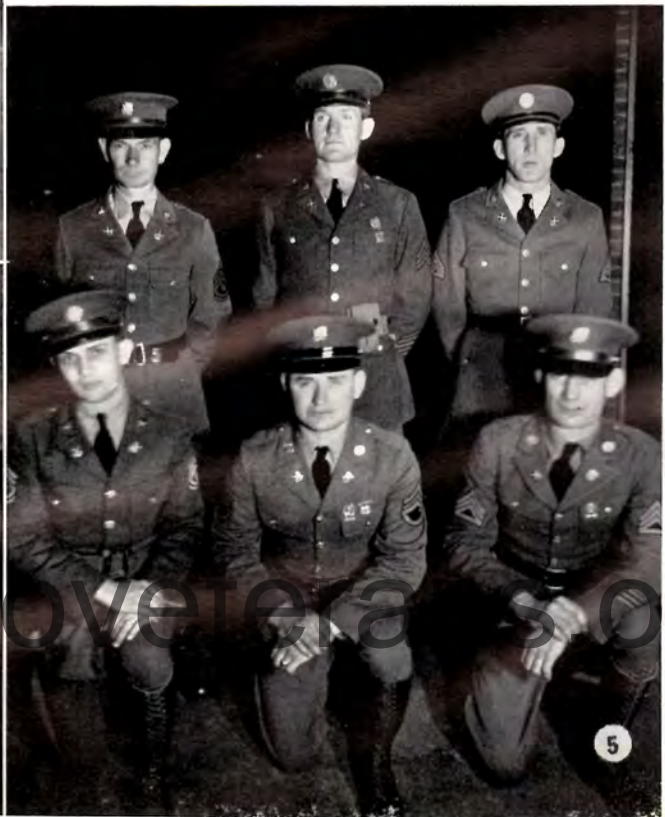
2



3



4



5

Headquarters

BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

SECOND BATTALION

252ND COAST ARTILLERY

GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA



1. Instrument Section.
2. Non-Commissioned Officers.
3. Artillery Formation.
4. Recruits Taking Oath of Enlistment.
5. Men with More than Ten Years Service
in the Second Battalion.



1



2



3



4



5



6

1. Trophies.
2. Plotting Room.
3. Base End Stations.
4. Gun Section.
5. Officers of the Second Battalion.
6. Non-Commissioned Officers.

BATTERY C

SECOND BATTALION

GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. L. Roberson, T. B. Kendrick, W. O. Allen, W. H. Floyd, C. R. Cheek, W. J. Lashley, W. L. Summers.

SECOND ROW: W. R. Collins, J. H. Heath, R. S. Carter, S. K. Parker, A. Snyder, D. H. Jones, R. V. Barefoot, N. J. Stanley, B. L. Wilkerson.

THIRD ROW: G. M. Kennon, C. B. Meacham, P. E. Newnam, E. P. Geoghegan, L. W. Durham, G. E. Carver, F. J. Burnie, A. J. Carver, J. C. Brown, W. M. Staley.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain OSCAR I. WRENN
First Lieutenant WILLIAM W. SHARP

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant C. L. ROBBERSON
Staff Sergeant T. B. KENDRICK

SERGEANTS

ALLEN, W. O.	LASHLEY, W. J.
CHEEK, C. R.	MILLS, C. G.
FLOYD, W. H.	SUMMERS, W. L.
WILLIAMS, H. B.	

CORPORALS

GREESON, R. B.	KIRK, B. H.
KENNETT, W. G.	MARTINES, A.
MASHBURN, T. M.	

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

ADAMS, E. W.	LAYTON, D. H.
BAREFOOT, R. V.	MCDANIEL, W. L.
BOYLES, J. H., JR.	MOBLEY, J. F.
BROWN, J. C.	PARKER, S. K.
CARTER, R. S.	SNYDER, A.
GROGAN, R. G.	SNYDER, B. C.
KENNON, G. M.	STALEY, W. M.

PRIVATES

BURNIE, F. J.	GEOGHEGAN, E. P.
CARVER, A. J.	HEATH, J. H.
CARVER, G. E.	HENRY, G. E.
COLLINS, W. R.	JONES, D. H.
DODSON, W. E.	KASEY, W. P.
DURHAM, L. W.	KENT, W. R.
EDWARDS, O. F.	LACKEY, E. W.
GANT, G.	MEACHAM, C. B.



BATTERY C

Second Battalion

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST

worldwarveterans.org



PRIVATES

MORRIS, C. E.	STANLEY, N. J.
NAU, H. F. R.	STUKES, J. R.
NEWNAM, P. E.	TRAVIS, A. R.
PARKER, V. W.	WALKER, C. C.
PATTERSON, A. R.	WALKER, T. E.
PEGRAM, R.	WELBORN, C. D.
PERRY, W. R.	WESTON, J. H.
PLASTER, A. L.	WILKERSON, B. L.
WOOD, B. F.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: T. M. Mashburn, S. K. Parker, W. G. Kennett, A. Martines, R. B. Greeson, W. L. McDaniel.

SECOND ROW: W. R. Perry, R. G. Grogan, C. C. Walker, T. E. Walker, G. E. Henry, A. R. Travis, O. F. Edwards, W. R. Kent.

THIRD ROW: W. E. Dodson, D. H. Layton, J. F. Mobley, R. Pegram, A. L. Plaster, E. W. Adams, E. W. Lackey, J. R. Stukes.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "C," 252nd Coast Artillery (TD) was organized in 1839 as the "Greensborough Rifles" and functioned under that name until 1857. The unit was reorganized as the "Guilford Grays" January 9, 1860, at the Guilford County Courthouse. It was designated Company "B," Twenty-seventh Regiment, North Carolina Volunteers, and Capt. John Sloan, later Lieutenant-Colonel of the Twenty-seventh Regiment, was first Captain. In the War Between the States, the Company participated in eighteen battles, including the Seven Days battle around Richmond, Harper's Ferry, Sharpsburg, Fredericksburg, Battle of the Wilderness, Cold Harbor and Spottsylvania Courthouse.

The Company was reorganized in 1881 by Capt. Neil Ellington, and participated in the Spanish-American War

under the command of Capt. Percy Gray. It was mustered out of service on November 12, 1898. The Company was reorganized in 1902 as an infantry company and was redesignated Coast Artillery in 1909, with Capt. E. D. Kuykendall commanding.

The Company saw service along the Mexican Border under the command of Captain Case, and participated in the World War from 1917 to 1919. It was reorganized in 1921 as Battalion Headquarters Company, 120th Infantry, and later redesignated 422nd Coast Artillery Company. It was redesignated Battery "C," 252nd Coast Artillery (Harbor Defense). In 1929 the Battery was designated Battery "C," 252nd Coast Artillery (Tractor Drawn). Battery "C" trained as a Field Artillery unit at Fort Bragg in 1936 and 1937, but in 1938 the Battery was reassigned to Harbor Defenses, Charleston, South Carolina.

ARTILLERY, GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA
worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: L. F. Leonard, J. B. Rumbley, D. C. Scurlock, J. J. Moore, J. H. Lewis, D. R. Meetz.

SECOND ROW: W. J. Hamm, J. S. Manuel, C. R. Harris, L. A. Nance, J. E. Cuthbertson, H. J. Pegram, R. M. Highfill, R. Kellman.

THIRD ROW: L. G. Murray, C. P. McSwain, E. L. Hatcher, J. D. Bledsoe, G. H. Baldwin, L. W. Williams, H. T. Smith, I. N. Caviness, W. C. Cuthbertson.



BATTERY D

Second Battalion

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain EDWARD L. FAULCONER
First Lieutenant WILLARD R. BLOXTON
Second Lieutenant HERMAN H. ADERHOLD
Second Lieutenant WALTER H. MCCUISTON

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant LEWIS F. LEONARD

SERGEANTS

LEWIS, JAMES H. MURRAY, ERNEST W.
MEETZ, DANIEL R. RUMBLEY, JOE B.
MOORE, JULIUS J. SCURLOCK, DAVID C.

CORPORALS

LEE, WILLIAM F. PATTERSON, DAVID D.
MCLEAN, JAMES SOLOMON, FLETCHER T.
TREXLER, TROY L.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

FRALEY, LOUIS A. STROUGHN, LAWRENCE
HATCHER, EMMIT L. NANCE, LEE A.
HAM, WOODROW J. QUATE, JACK O.
HIGHFILL, ROY M. WHITT, GEORGE W.
SMITH, HOWARD T. WILLIAMS, LEVY W.

PRIVATES

ALBERTIA, CHESTER A. CAVINESS, IRVIN N.
BALDWIN, GASTON H. COBLE, AVERY L.
BLACKMON, MATHREW H. CUTHBERTSON, JOHN E.
BLEDSE, JAMES D. CUTHBERTSON, CHARLIE C.
BRADLEY, JAMES T. CUTHBERTSON, WORTH
CAMPBELL, COLON C. DEHAAN, JOHN A.
CARPENTER, CARL R. DENNY, ALVIS O.
CATES, JOHN B. GARNER, ROBERT K.



PRIVATES

HARRIS, CHARLIE R.
HARRIS, LEE V.
HIGHFILL, DAVID F.
HOLT, WILLIAM W.
KELLMAN, RALPH
LEWIS, GEORGE D.
LEWIS, JAMES C.
MCLEAN, CARROWN H.
MCSWAIN, CHARLIE P.
MANLEY, EUGENE E.
MANUEL, JOHN S.
MORPHIS, PAUL T.

YOUNG, CLAUDE A.

MURRAY, LESTER G.
OLIVER, JAMES H., JR.
PEGRAM, HOWARD J.
PURDY, ALVIN K.
SERUNIAN, SOSIK H.
SHEPARD, BERNARD C.
SNYDER, JOHN O.
STANLEY, ROBERT C.
STEWART, WILLIAM F.
STUTTS, CORBETT L.
SWAIN, GLEEN J.
TALTON, ALBERT G.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: E. W. Murray, W. F. Lee, J. McLean, F. T. Solomon, D. D. Patterson, T. L. Trexler, D. F. Highfill.

SECOND ROW: A. L. Coble, R. C. Stanley, L. A. Fraley, S. H. Serunian, J. T. Bradley, A. O. Denny, C. R. Carpenter, J. A. deHaan, J. R. Cates, W. W. Holt.

THIRD ROW: E. E. Manley, G. D. Lewis, C. C. Campbell, C. C. Cuthbertson, A. G. Talton, A. K. Purdy, B. C. Shepard, C. A. Albertia, L. Strouhn.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "D," 252nd Coast Artillery, just as in the case of Battery "C," is an outgrowth of a Company organized in 1839, known as the "Greensborough Rifles." This Company was reorganized as the "Guilford Grays" January 9, 1860, at the Guilford County Courthouse. It was designated Company "B," Twenty-seventh Regiment, North Carolina Volunteers, and Capt. John Sloan, later Lieutenant-Colonel of the Twenty-seventh Regiment, was first Captain. In the War Between the States, the Company participated in eighteen battles, including the Seven Days battle around Richmond, Harper's Ferry, Sharpsburg, Fredericksburg, Battle of the Wilderness, Cold Harbor and Spottsylvania Courthouse.

The Company was reorganized in 1881 by Capt. Neil Ellington, and participated in the Spanish-American War

under the command of Capt. Percy Gray. It was mustered out of service on November 12, 1898. The Company was reorganized in 1902 as an infantry company and was redesignated Coast Artillery in 1909, with Capt. E. D. Kuykendall commanding.

The Company saw service along the Mexican Border under the command of Captain Case, and participated in the World War from 1917 to 1919. It was reorganized in 1921 as Battalion Headquarters Company, 120th Infantry, and later redesignated 422nd Coast Artillery Company, First Separate Battalion, North Carolina National Guard. This Battalion was recruited up to full strength and the 252nd Regiment was organized with it as an integral unit, officers and enlisted men being transferred from the 422nd Company to Battery "D," 252nd Coast Artillery, and given Federal recognition on April 4, 1924. Battery "D" trained as a Field Artillery unit at Fort Bragg in 1936 and 1937, but in 1938 the Battery was reassigned to Harbor Defenses, Charleston, South Carolina.

ARTILLERY, GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

BATTERY D, SECOND BATTALION

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND
COAST ARTILLERY
GREENSBORO, NORTH CAROLINA

1. Fire.
2. Gun Crew in Action.
3. Base End Section.

4. Non-Commissioned Officers.
5. Map Problem.
6. Soft Ball Team.





Officers, THIRD BATTALION

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY



CECIL LAWTON MATTHES
Captain, Adjutant

SAMUEL HECTOR STRICKLAND
Captain, Headquarters Battery
and Combat Train

SAMUEL ELLIS HOLT
Captain, Battery E

WILLIAM LAWRENCE POOLE
Captain, Battery F

JAMES BYRON McCUMBER
MAJOR
Commanding Third Battalion



ROGER McKEENE PAGE, JR.
First Lieutenant
P. & T. O.

ALLEN MUNSEY SELL
First Lieutenant
Int. O. and Orienteur

CHARLES WESLEY McANALLY
First Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train

GEDDIE BLAIR STRICKLAND
First Lieutenant
Battery E

NATHANIEL McNAIR SMITH
First Lieutenant
Battery F

DAVID JOHN CALDWELL
Second Lieutenant, Headquarters
Battery and Combat Train

EDWARD J. PHIBBS, JR.
Second Lieutenant
Battery E

RALPH THOMAS HANEY
Second Lieutenant
Battery E

YOUNGER F. SNEAD
Second Lieutenant
Battery F

CHARLES CLIFFORD CONOLY
Second Lieutenant
Battery F





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: W. F. Snyder, J. F. Shields, O. W. Chastain, W. W. Irwin, J. C. Stout, J. E. Miller, A. A. Ridge.

SECOND ROW: W. D. Russell, L. G. Hicks, E. H. Powell, B. M. Hill, R. T. Bizzell, L. T. Goree, H. C. Vuncannon.

THIRD ROW: H. D. Ferguson, J. B. Mercer, J. B. Trotter, M. H. Bodenheimer, D. E. Long, L. L. Briles, C. H. Patterson.

Headquarters BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

Third Battalion

HIGH POINT, NORTH CAROLINA

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain SAMUEL H. STRICKLAND
First Lieutenant CHARLES W. MCANALLY
Second Lieutenant DAVID J. CALDWELL

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant WILLIAM F. SNIDER
Staff Sergeant WILLIAM E. SNAKENBURG

SERGEANTS

CHASTAIN, OSCAR W. IRWIN, WOODROW W.
SHIELDS, JOHN F.

CORPORALS

HICKS, LUEACO G. RIDGE, ALBERT A.
MILLER, JOHN E. RUSSELL, WILLIAM D.
STOUT, JAMES C.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BRILES, LEO L. PATTERSON, CHARLES H.
LONG, DARRELL E. POWELL, ERNEST H.
MERCER, JOSEPH B. SMITH, DREWERY E.

PRIVATES

BAKER, HUBBARD E. GOREE, LEE T.
BIZZELL, ROY T. HILL, BRANSON M.
BODENHEIMER, MILLARD H. PEGRAM, MASON G.
BRADY, JAMES M. ROACH, JAMES C.
CARTER, PAUL G. TROTTER, JULIAN B.
FERGUSON, HERMAN D. VUNCANNON, HARVEY C.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, Third Battalion, was organized on March 17, 1930, and received Federal recognition on March 24, 1930. Its first officers were Capt. Samuel L. Davis, Jr., First Lieut. Samuel H. Strickland and Second Lieut. Charles Howard White.

(Continued on page 250)

HEADQUARTERS BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

THIRD BATTALION, TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

HIGH POINT, NORTH CAROLINA



(1) Message Center. (2) Guidon at Fort Bragg Encampment. (3) Instrument Section. (4) Maneuvers, Private Long Shooting. (5) Non-Commissioned Officers. (6) Sergeant Shields at Maneuvers.



HEADQUARTERS BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN

THIRD BATTALION, TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

HIGH POINT, NORTH CAROLINA



(1) Message Center. (2) Guidon at Fort Bragg Encampment. (3) Instrument Section. (4) Maneuvers, Private Long Shooting. (5) Non-Commissioned Officers. (6) Sergeant Shields at Maneuvers.





SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. L. Bean, E. G. Langley, G. W. Wade, S. H. Clapp, W. P. Bean, W. M. Walker, E. T. Norman, P. L. Pugh.

SECOND ROW: R. P. Moldin, G. W. Evens, L. E. Palmer, E. L. Pope, L. C. Dennis, R. V. Stamey, E. V. Davis, J. A. Marley, J. M. Nance, L. M. Warren.

THIRD ROW: A. J. Hill, C. F. Ring, R. E. Hughes, W. F. Clary, J. B. Broadwell, J. O. Surratt, G. B. Lambert, T. C. Welch, R. P. Ward, R. E. Gray, J. R. Atwood.



BATTERY E

Third Battalion

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain SAMUEL E. HOLT
First Lieutenant GEDDIE B. STRICKLAND
Second Lieutenant RALPH T. HANEY
Second Lieutenant EDWARD J. PHIBBS, JR.

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant JOHN L. BEAN

SERGEANTS

CLAPP, SAMUEL H. LANGLEY, EULESS G.
GURLEY, WILLIAM R. LONG, JOHN H.
HEARNE, JOSEPH H., JR. RUTLEDGE, CLAUDE A.
WADE, GEORGE W.

CORPORALS

ATWOOD, JAMES D. DORSETT, ROY L.
BEAN, GEORGE H. LASSITER, JERRY D.
BEAN, WALTER P. WALKER, WRAY M.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BROADWELL, JOSEPH B. POPE, ED. L.
CHANDLER, CLINTON R. POTTER, LEDREW G.
CLARY, WILLIAM F. PUGH, PHILLIP L.
DAVIS, EARL V. RING, CLARENCE F.
DAVIS, LEWIS H. ROACH, MELVIN E.
GRAVES, EDWARD C. TOMLIN, CHARLIE P.
HILL, ANDREW J., JR. WARD, ROY P.
MARLEY, JACK A. WARREN, LUTHER M.

PRIVATES

ADAMS, WARREN W. DENNIS, GRAYSON G.
ANDREWS, GEORGE H. DENNIS, LAWRENCE C.
ATWOOD, CHARLES A., JR. EMERSON, JOHN C.
ATWOOD, JOHN R. EVENS, GLENN W.
BECK, BYRON P. FAIRCLOTH, THOMAS M.
COPLEY, WILLIAM A. FIELDS, CHARLES E.
COOPER, RIALEY A. GRAY, ROBERT E.
CROTTIS, AUSTIN B. HILL, CLYDE V.

worldwar2veterans.org



PRIVATES

HUGHES, ROBERT E.	PROCTOR, ARVILLE G.
LAMBERT, GLENN B.	PULASKI, JOHNNIE M.
LOFLIN, JOHN R.	RITCHIE, HURLEY C.
MISENHERMER, CARL W.	SLEDGE, WILLARD M.
MOULDIN, RITZEL P.	STAMEY, RAMSON V.
NANCE, JOHN M.	SURRATT, JAMES O.
NORMAN, ELMER T.	TAYLOR, ALFRED F.
PALMER, LOUIS E.	WALDEN, JAMES J.
WELCH, TOM C.	

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: J. H. Hearne, C. A. Rutledge, J. H. Long, W. R. Gurley, J. D. Lassiter, G. H. Bean, J. D. Atwood, J. C. Emerson, C. R. Chandler.

SECOND ROW: T. C. Faircloth, W. M. Sledge, J. M. Pulaski, C. A. Atwood, E. C. Graves, C. V. Hill, C. W. Misenhermer, B. P. Beck, W. W. Adams, C. P. Tomlin.

THIRD ROW: L. G. Potter, J. R. Loffin, G. G. Dennis, R. A. Cooper, H. C. Ritchie, A. F. Taylor, A. B. Crofts, A. G. Proctor, J. A. Walden, M. E. Roach, W. R. Copley.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "E," 252nd Coast Artillery, was organized in 1905 as the "High Point Rifles," and was designated Company "M," First Infantry, on May 22, 1905. The Company was ordered to the Mexican Border on July 11, 1916, and was stationed at El Paso, Texas. The Company was redesignated the Fourth Company, Fifth Tng. Battalion, Fifty-fifth Dep. Brigade.

During the World War it was disbanded and the personnel was transferred to various units of the Thirtieth Division which served in France and Belgium. After the war it was mustered out in April, 1919. The Company was reorganized and recognized as Battery "E," Coast Artillery Corps, April 7, 1924; redesignated Battery "E," 252nd Coast Artillery (Harbor Defense), May 16, 1924; and redesignated Battery "E," 252nd Coast Artillery (Tractor Drawn) on November 25, 1929.

The unit was commanded by Capt. Miles G. Alderman from its reorganization in April, 1924, until his death in November, 1925; it was commanded by Capt. John L. Raper until September, 1934; by Capt. Glenn C. Southern until August, 1935; and by Capt. Samuel E. Holt until the present date. The present strength of the unit is four officers and sixty-four enlisted men.

The Battery served under Major Ralph L. Lewis on special duty during the United Textile Workers strike in the Greensboro area from September 6 to September 22, 1934, and again on August 30, 1937, after a tunnel cave-in at High Point in which two lives were lost.

The unit attended summer instruction camp at Fort Monroe, Virginia, during the encampments of 1924 and 1925. Its last two encampments have been held at Fort Bragg, North Carolina.

ARTILLERY, HIGH POINT, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org



(1) Truck Used as Prime Mover for 155 MM GPF Gun. (2) Part of New Motor Equipment. (3) Supply Room. (4) Battery Headquarters. (5) Plotting Room. (6) Non-Commissioned Officers. (7) Instrument Section.



BATTERY E

THIRD BATTALION
HIGH POINT, NORTH CAROLINA

TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

worldwartwoveterans.org



(1) Kitchen. (2) Company Headquarters. (3) Plotting Room Detail. (4) Base End Station. (5) Non-Commissioned Officers. (6) Supply Room. (7) Gun Crew Loading.



BATTERY F

THIRD BATTALION
RAEFORD, NORTH CAROLINA



TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SECOND COAST ARTILLERY

worldwartwoveterans.org



SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: T. B. Lester, Jr., S. Snead, J. N. Gulledge, H. H. Yarborough, A. H. Calhoun, A. Cole, C. McInnis.

SECOND ROW: W. B. Lunsford, D. R. Currie, B. Morris, Jr., M. H. McPhaul, E. Barrington, C. Pittman, L. W. Clark, S. C. Morris, D. B. McBryde.

THIRD ROW: G. McP. Clark, S. Freeman, R. D. Barrington, W. D. Davis, D. W. Yarborough, R. D. Parker, F. M. Cox, C. Niven, W. R. Barrington.

COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

Captain WILLIAM L. POOLE
First Lieutenant NATHANIEL McN. SMITH
Second Lieutenant CHARLES C. CONOLY
Second Lieutenant YOUNGER F. SNEAD

NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS

First Sergeant THOMAS B. LESTER, JR.
Staff Sergeant CLIFFORD J. McNEILL

SERGEANTS

BRADIN, BENJAMIN M.	DAVIS, THEODORE C.
CLARK, ARCHIE C.	GULLEDGE, JESSE N.
COLE, ALFRED	McINNIS, CHARLIE
	SNEAD, SAM

CORPORALS

CALHOUN, ARCHIE H.	McKENZIE, JAMES C.
DICKSON, PAUL	WOOD, OSCAR L.
LAMONT, WILLIAM, JR.	YARBOROUGH, HARTMAN H.

PRIVATES FIRST CLASS

BARRINGTON, WALTER R.	LENTZ, WILLIAM
BETHUNE, HENRY B.	LINDSAY, JOHN E.
BETHUNE, WILLIAM J.	LUNSFORD, WELDON B.
CLARK, LUTHER W.	McBRYDE, DUNCAN B.
COX, FRED M.	McBRYDE, EVERETT F.
CURRIE, DANIEL R.	McPHAUL, MALCOLM H.
GADDY, CUY L.	STEPHENS, CECIL B.
HALES, RAYMOND L.	WALTER, JOHN T.

PRIVATES

BARRINGTON, ROBERT D.	CLARK, GRAHAM MCP.
BARRINGTON, EBB	CURRIE, JAMES G.
BAXLEY, BILL	DAVIS, CHALMERS B.



BATTERY F

Third Battalion

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SECOND COAST
worldwarveterans.org



PRIVATES

DAVIS, EARNEST L.	MCLEAN, HERBERT S., JR.
DAVIS, WILLIAM D.	MCNEILL, NORMAN
FREEMAN, SILAS	NEWTON, MILTON C.
GIBSON, WOODROW	NIVEN, CARLTON
HOLCOMB, EDGAR V.	PARKS, JESSE A.
JOHNSON, CHARLES B., JR.	PARKS, RALPH D.
JOHNSON, CHARLES D.	PATE, JESSE
KEITH, HAROLD C., JR.	PITTMAN, CLARENCE
LAMONT, CHARLES M.	POPE, JACK
MORRIS, BRUCE, JR.	STEWART, JAMES R.
MORRIS, SAM C.	STEPHENS, FRANK
MCDIARMID, HAROLD A.	STEPHENS, JAMES D.
MCKEITHAN, JOHN D.	STUBBS, CERNIE
MCKENZIE, DANIEL H.	YARBOROUGH, DAVID W.

SHOWN IN PHOTOGRAPH

FIRST ROW: C. J. McNeill, J. C. McKenzie, W. Lamont, Jr., T. C. Davis, B. M. Bradin, O. L. Wood, A. C. Clark.

SECOND ROW: C. B. Stephens, J. T. Walter, S. D. McKeithan, W. J. Bethune, J. A. Parks, H. S. McLean, Jr., R. L. Hales, J. D. Stephens, C. Stubbs, W. Lentz, Jr.

THIRD ROW: F. Stephens, C. B. Johnson, Jr., J. R. Stewart, J. Pate, C. B. Davis, N. McNeill, B. Baxley, J. Pope, E. L. Davis.

was mustered out of service on April 10, 1919, at Camp Jackson, South Carolina.

The Battery was reorganized and recognized as Company "G," 200th Artillery (AA MG), August 5, 1921; redesignated Battery "G," 200th Artillery (AA MG), November 8, 1921; redesignated Battery "G," 200th Coast Artillery (AA MG) September 27, 1924; redesignated Battery "F," 252nd Coast Artillery (Harbor Defense) on December 1, 1926; and redesignated Battery "F," 252nd Coast Artillery (TD) November 29, 1929.

It is authorized to wear silver bands for its activities in the World War in Flanders, Ypres-Lys and the Somme Offensive. The unit has not had an absentee from the annual encampment since 1924. The present staff of officers is made up of Capt. Wm. L. Poole, First Lieut. N. McN Smith, and Second Lieuts. Charles C. Conoly and Younger F. Snead.

FACTUAL HISTORY

Battery "F," 252nd Coast Artillery, was originally organized as Company "G," Second North Carolina Infantry, on April 14, 1914. The unit was sent to the Mexican Border and stationed at El Paso, Texas, on July 19, 1916. The unit returned to North Carolina in April, 1917, but was not mustered out. It left the United States May 12, 1918, for service overseas and arrived in France on May 28, serving in Flanders, at Ypres-Lys and the Somme Offensive before returning home in March, 1919. The unit

ARTILLERY, RAEFORD, NORTH CAROLINA

worldwartwoveterans.org

CONTINUATION OF HISTORIES

ACTIVITIES OF THE EIGHTY-FIRST DIVISION

(Continued from page 34)

first Division left its impress upon the annals of military history as regards the World War.

On November 7th, the Division passed from the Seventeenth French Corps, with which it had been serving, to the French Second Colonial Corps, and it was with this body of French Colonials that the Eighty-first Division received its baptism of fire. On the relief of the Thirty-fifth American Division by the Eighty-first, the former had given warning that an offensive might be started on that front at any moment. In view of this, plans were made on November 8th, providing for such a possibility and troops were instructed to patrol vigorously and carefully with the idea of obtaining as much information of the enemy's movements as possible.

Orders were received from the Second French Colonial Corps to begin this offensive on the morning of November 9, and at 7:30 A.M. the advance began. There were two definite conditions in favor of the Germans on this immediate front and both were to make the advance of any attacking troops an arduous one. The terrain had been flooded in places and, in addition, during a period of four years the skill of German military engineering had been made manifest in the concrete machine-gun and trench mortar emplacements which were placed at every tactical point and deep dug-outs had been constructed to shelter German troops until the barrage passed over.

For some reason or other on the morning of the 9th, the Eighty-first could not obtain sufficient artillery support and the usual rolling barrage was out of the question. Consequently, the Sixtieth American Artillery Brigade was called upon to do all it could to destroy the barbed-wire entanglements while two Battalions of 75's were prepared to advance behind the waves of Infantry.

After artillery preparations lasting only half an hour, the attack was launched and artillery and machine gun fire from the Germans was met almost at the outset. Two hours and a half later the Infantry had fought its way forward to an objective where the heavy blasts of machine gun fire made further advance impossible for the time being. This obstacle was finally cleared and again the advance pushed on. A little after one o'clock the advance was halted because of the failure of the Division on the flank to come up, with the result that the Eighty-first flank was exposed.

By excellent use of his reserve Battalions and by a system of mutual support, the Divisional Commander of the Eighty-first Division got on with the advance in spite of inadequate artillery support. What guns that were available gave excellent assistance in silencing hostile machine guns and mortars while ammunition was available.

No history of the Eighty-first seems to have been written, so that it is difficult to obtain detailed accounts of its fighting accompanied by the maps so important to such accounts. It is interesting, however, to give the action of this Division on November 11th, the last day of the war.

During the entire operation, the enemy units engaged were the Fifth Guard Division, the Third Bavarian Infantry Division and a part of the Thirteenth Landsturm Division.

These units had excellent morale, discipline and fighting qualities up to the last. With a preparatory artillery bombardment an attack was launched on the morning of November 11th. A thick fog enveloped everything and greatly retarded movements, but in spite of this and the natural and artificial obstacles which hindered the advancing columns, the advance was kept up until 11 A.M., which was the time appointed for the beginning of the Armistice.

When the last shot was fired at the stroke of eleven, the 321st North Carolina Infantry was in the last line of the enemy's wire entanglements and was taking prisoners.

The total losses of this Division in three days of fighting were 1,023, over sixteen per cent of these being killed. The entire operation was evidently decided upon by higher authority under the impression that the enemy was retreating, which proved to be decidedly untrue.

While the operations of November 9th, 10th, and 11th were not as extensive as those conducted by the Thirtieth Division in the breaking of the Hindenberg Line, the soldierly qualities of this Division were demonstrated and this was especially true of the North Carolina Regiment. These troops were continually subjected to intense artillery fire to which no response could be made, yet they lost neither cohesion nor morale.

It is related that when the flank of the Eighty-first was exposed and the troops had to retire, this movement was carried out as though it were a drill on a parade ground. This is one of the most difficult operations to carry out under fire and, in the world's history has not always been successful even by tried veterans of many battles. It is therefore a tribute to these young men who were in battle for the first time that they did not lose cohesion.

The lack of adequate artillery support was undoubtedly due to the refusal of the French authorities to supply necessary ammunition to the Sixtieth Artillery Brigade; and it is related that the frequent requests for airplane assistance was refused by the French authorities time and time again.

So in two Divisions, North Carolina sent her young men to war. They went and fought and when they returned they brought glory to their State. This heritage from the beginning of the State's history to the end of the World War has been handed down to the National Guardsmen of today to be held in honor and to be defended even unto the death.

POST WAR HISTORY OF THE NORTH CAROLINA NATIONAL GUARD

Following the complete disbandment of the National Guard upon the termination of the World War, the Adjutant General's Department began in 1920 the task of reorganizing the National Guard under the leadership of Brigadier-General John Van B. Metts, and Major Gordon Smith, Assistant Adjutant-General and United States Property and Disbursing Officer, who have continued in office to date. It has been called on in a great number of instances to effect the call of troops into state service and has had to deal with more serious activities since 1920 than in the many years of its activities. Among these occasions were the railroad strike of 1922, the textile strikes of 1929, and the general textile strike of 1934.

CONTINUATION OF HISTORIES

ADJUTANT GENERAL'S DEPARTMENT

(Continued from page 7)

troops shall be permitted while white troops are available, and changed the term of enlistment from five years to three years.

The State sent its first rifle team to Camp Perry, Ohio, in August, 1907, a practice that has been followed fairly consistently to the present time.

Section 4871, Chapter 47, Laws of North Carolina, Act of 1913, provides for accounting for moneys received by military units and established the present system of accounting for same by the use of the Council Book, Account Current, and vouchers, and the semi-annual presentation to the Adjutant General's Department for auditing and approval.

With the exception of a few instances of military aid to Civil authorities, the Department was concerned with regular routine until June 19, 1916, when it began the mobilization of the North Carolina National Guard at Camp Glenn, N. C., for service on the Mexican Border. Under the act of Congress, June 3, 1916, the State Guard had become the National Guard. In September, 1916, the National Guard, excepting units of the Coast Artillery, was ordered to El Paso, Texas.

The mobilization of the Guard for the Mexican Border, the muster out of service of these organizations, the muster into Federal service immediately afterward for the World War and the organization of the State Reserve Militia all entailed a vast amount of administrative work. In addition to these activities, the Department organized and supervised the operation of the Selective Service as provided by law. Again, the Department proved its general efficiency and ability to expand as necessary to take care of the tasks that may be imposed upon it by National emergencies.

The General Assembly of 1917 passed "An Act to Revise the Military Laws of the State of North Carolina and to increase the efficiency of the Militia," which generally embodied the prior laws with the following exceptions: it provided that officers shall be appointed and commissioned by the Governor after satisfactorily passing examinations as to their professional, physical and moral fitness, the establishment of the Advisory Board, and generally to conform to War Department Regulations as required by the National Defense Act of June 3, 1916.

Following the complete disbandment of the National Guard upon the termination of the World War, the Department began in 1920 the task of reorganizing the National Guard under the leadership of Brigadier General J. Van B. Metts, the Adjutant General, and Major Gordon Smith, Assistant Adjutant General and United States Property and Disbursing Officer, who have continued in office to date. It has been called upon in a great number of instances to effect the call of troops into State service and has had to deal with more serious activities since 1920 than in the many years of its activities. Among these occasions

were the Railroad Strike of 1922 and textile strikes of 1929, and in 1934 a general textile strike, covering the entire state.

Since the World War, due largely to more stringent Federal requirements of the National Guard, the personnel of the Department has more than doubled. In addition to the Adjutant General and the Assistant Adjutant General and United States Property and Disbursing Officer, this personnel includes an Assistant to the United States Property and Disbursing Officer, Property Auditor, Executive Clerk, Disbursing Officer, and two Senior Stenographic Clerks. The Department functions under the Military Laws of the State, conforming to Federal Laws, as found in the Consolidated Statutes of North Carolina, 1919, as amended, embodying the Laws of 1917, Chapter 252 and Public Laws of 1919, Chapter 238, and as further amended. These laws are published in General Orders No. 20, The Adjutant General's Department, October 1, 1935.

STATE DETACHMENT, Q. M. C.

(Continued from page 33)

maximum based on the strength of the entire National Guard of the State, which maximum, at the present time for North Carolina, is 26.

On September 13, 1921, Major Barden, then a Technical Sergeant, was commissioned a Second Lieutenant and started enlisting men for the Detachment. Beginning with five, who termed themselves the "Five Braves," the Detachment was soon brought up to strength, and on November 9, 1928, Technical Sergeant Osborn S. Slaunwhite was appointed a Second Lieutenant and assigned to duty with the Detachment. Later he was appointed First Lieutenant and a Captain on June 18, 1934.

A State Detachment is a non-tactical, non-combatant unit as it is composed of either administrative or technical branches of the service and the specific purposes for which authorized are as follows:

To provide administrative, sanitary, supply and transportation personnel for the National Guard during organization, for mobilization and recruiting purposes in Federal Service, for Camps of Instruction, and for training National Guard Officers and enlisted men in time of peace in the duties described above.

In many States the enlisted personnel of State Detachments are divided among the various administrative and technical branches of the Service, but in North Carolina the entire State Detachment is in the Quartermaster Corps.

The present Detachment has among its members many valuable men, picked for their knowledge; typists, mechanics and experienced drivers, all training and ready for such time as their services may be needed.

CONTINUATION OF HISTORIES

DIVISION HEADQUARTERS DETACHMENT

(Continued from page 40)

In peace time the Division Finance Officer has no funds for which he is accountable, so during field training of the Thirtieth Division this Section can only assist in the payment of the troops. Since its organization, the Detachment has had field training each year with Division Headquarters and troops of the Thirtieth Division at Camp Jackson, South Carolina. The Commanding Officer and the enlisted personnel participate with the Division Staff in solving CPX problems as well as executing their duties pertaining to the Finance Section.

SPECIAL DIVISION TROOPS

(Continued from page 43)

recognition on April 12, 1921, as the Thirtieth Signal Company, with a peace strength of six officers and sixty-five enlisted men. In 1932 Capt. Dorsey was made Division Signal Officer and promoted to the grade of Lieutenant Colonel. First Lieut. Carter L. Rhinehart is the only member of the present organization who saw service with the war Battalion in France.

The Thirtieth Signal Company has recently moved into a new home, a stately Armory built by the Works Progress Administration in cooperation with the Adjutant General's Department of North Carolina and the city of Canton. The present strength of the organization is six officers and eighty-four enlisted men, an increase of twenty men having been authorized by the War Department, effective January, 1938.

SIXTIETH BRIGADE STAFF

(Continued from page 45)

Following the World War, upon the reorganization of the National Guard, the Sixtieth Brigade was Federally recognized June 1, 1926. At the time Brigadier General J. Van B. Metts was assigned to the command of the Brigade, composed of the 120th Infantry, North Carolina, and the 117th Infantry, Tennessee. General Metts relinquished Command of the Brigade on December 12, 1936, Col. Don E. Scott, of the 120th Infantry, being promoted to the vacant post on January 25, 1937.

During the period since the reorganization of the Thirtieth Division, the Brigade has held two Brigade Camps, in addition to the mobilization of the Brigade during the Divisional encampment of 1928 at Camp Jackson, South Carolina.

MEDICAL DEPARTMENT DETACHMENT

(Continued from page 63)

Barefoot went to Camp Glenn, Morehead City, with two enlisted men in the summer of 1920, but he died the following winter and the Detachment was not officially recognized until May 16, 1921. Dr. J. N. Taylor was commissioned Captain to head the unit in the place of Dr. Barefoot.

On June 3, 1924, Dr. Thomas Craven, Huntersville, North Carolina, was commissioned Captain, M.C., and assigned to the unit, and on June 24, 1924, Dr. James G. Crutchfield, Asheboro, North Carolina, was appointed Captain, D.C., and assigned to the Detachment. Dr. W. C. Goley was later commissioned Captain, M.C., and succeeded Capt. Taylor, who was promoted to Major.

Capt. Goley was promoted to Major as Regimental Surgeon on June 3, 1927, to succeed Maj. Taylor, who had resigned, and Dr. H. B. Moore was appointed Captain to succeed Capt. Goley as Commanding Officer. On May 1, 1937, Capt. Thomas Craven was transferred to the Medical Department Detachment, and on July 1, of the same year, Dr. John C. Quickel was appointed First Lieutenant, M.C., and assigned to the organization. The last appointee to the Detachment was Dr. Charles F. Williams, Raleigh, North Carolina, who was commissioned Captain on August 30, 1937.

The unit now has five officers and the maximum strength of thirty enlisted men. It renders a worthwhile service to its community in the way of first aid instruction, and is growing and improving rapidly.

HEADQUARTERS COMPANY, FIRST BATTALION

(Continued from page 67)

latter part of July, 1917, and mobilized with the Regiment at Camp Sevier, South Carolina. It was soon recruited to full war time strength at Camp Sevier and sent to France. The Company was in and out of the front lines near Ypres from July 16 to September 6. In the latter part of September the Company participated in the Hindenburg Line offensive.

The Company returned to the United States in April, 1919, and was discharged from the service at Camp Jackson. This unit was reorganized as First Battalion Headquarters Company and accorded Federal recognition May 13, 1921. The officer who organized and commanded the new company, John B. Mays, Jr., was in command of Company "D," 120th Infantry, in France, and was decorated by England, France, and the United States for bravery and coolness in action of September 29, 1918.

Headquarters Company was ordered out by the governor for special duty at Belmont, North Carolina, and served from September 15 to September 24, 1934.

CONTINUATION OF HISTORIES

HEADQUARTERS COMPANY—SECOND BATTALION

(Continued from page 82)

go each summer to this regimental encampment until 1928. In 1928 there was a divisional encampment held at Camp Jackson, South Carolina. The following summer the encampment was again held at Camp Glenn, at which place the Company held its regular summer encampments until 1936. The summers of 1936 and 1937 were spent in brigade encampment at Camp Jackson, Columbia, South Carolina.

On April 19, 1926, Second Lieut. George P. Palmer resigned from the National Guard and John P. Morton was commissioned Second Lieutenant May 11, 1926. On February 23, 1927, First Lieut. H. G. Vick resigned, and Geo. Palmer was commissioned First Lieutenant and Commanding Officer. Second Lieut. John P. Morton resigned in June, 1928, and Samuel P. Collier, Jr., filled the vacancy on March 16, 1929. Lieut. Collier was killed in an automobile accident in 1930, and his place taken a year later by Second Lieut. Wilbur G. Earnhardt.

In September, 1934, this organization, along with a battery of artillery under the command of Capt. John Vann, was called to serve on strike duty, with orders to guard property and maintain order at the cotton mills of Albemarle, North Carolina. The spirit and morale of the Company is always of the highest.

HEADQUARTERS COMPANY—THIRD BATTALION

(Continued from page 97)

during the World War. The Company was Federally recognized May 24, 1928, with an enlisted personnel of thirty-one men and two officers. The authorized strength was reduced to twenty-eight men and still later was reduced to twenty-seven men.

Aside from Armory drill training, the Company has taken part in prescribed field encampments and maneuvers held each summer, and in September, 1934, had thirteen days of experience in strike duty. In 1934 First Lieut. Clarence J. Lovett resigned because of pressing business duties and Second Lieut. Roy Cox was promoted and assigned to command the Company. At the same time Staff Sgt. Henry V. Kivett was promoted to Second Lieutenant and assigned to the communications platoon.

HEADQUARTERS AND SERVICE COMPANY

(Continued from page 115)

by Capt. John H. Trescott, First Lieut. Paul R. Younts, and Second Lieut. Sebran H. Whitsett. The unit was redesignated Company "C," 105th Engineers, North Carolina National Guard, January 28, 1924, and reassigned Headquarters and Service Company, 105th Engineers.

Headquarters and Service Company has been called into service by the governor of North Carolina on two occasions: once at Gastonia, North Carolina, and again at Kings Mountain and Shelby, North Carolina.

SERVICE COMPANY

(Continued from page 135)

Evans assumed command of the Company. Lieut. William H. Fleming, M.A.C., became Assistant Medical Supply Officer on July 13, 1927.

Warrant Officer Benjamin S. Urquhart was put in charge of the Band Section on November 19, 1929, upon the resignation of Warrant Officer Barnes. Capt. T. W. Evans resigned in September, 1931, and Capt. James B. O'Neil, M.A.C., assumed command on September 10, 1931. First Lieut. William C. Reedy assumed command of the General Supply Section on October 29, 1931. Second Lieut. Philip B. Smith assumed command of the General Supply Section when Lieut. Reedy resigned. Warrant Officer Joseph B. Renn assumed command of the Band on December 16, 1935, upon the recognition of Warrant Officer Urquhart.

Capt. W. H. Fleming died December 7, 1937, and First Lieut. Clarence E. Greene, M.A.C., assumed command of the Medical Supply Section on December 21, 1937. The Medical Laboratory Section was discontinued in 1936, Capt. Wheeler being made Battalion Adjutant.

COMPANY F—SECOND BATTALION

(Continued from page 141)

ized by Murray Palmer Whichard, M.D., who was Federally recognized as Captain, M.C., on December 1, 1922, and assigned to command of the Company. John W. Warren, M.D., was commissioned First Lieutenant, M.C., and was assigned to duty as Junior Officer.

The Armory formerly occupied by Company "I," Edenton Light Infantry, was used as quarters for the outfit. On March 2, 1937, this Armory was destroyed by a blizzard and many records were lost. On October 12, 1934, Capt. Whichard was promoted to the rank of Major, M.C., and assigned to duty as Chief Surgeon, North Carolina National Guard, and in addition to this duty was detailed to command the 115th Ambulance Company. On January 1, 1937, the 115th Ambulance Company was redesignated Company "F," 105th Medical Regiment, North Carolina National Guard.

On February 28, 1938, Maj. Whichard was relieved of command of Company "F" and Martin R. Wisely, M.D., was appointed First Lieutenant, M.C., and assigned to the command of the Company. Capt. Pearly L. Baumgardner, M.A.C., is second in command. The present strength of the unit consists of two officers and forty-five enlisted men.

CONTINUATION OF HISTORIES

BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN—SECOND BATTALION

(Continued from page 229)

to mobile artillery, the Headquarters Battery and Combat Train, Second Battalion, was authorized by the War Department. The Battery received Federal recognition on March 24, 1930.

Having the same officer personnel for the past eight years, the Battery has been able to create and maintain a high standard among its enlisted personnel, proof of which is offered in the record made during Armory and field training periods. The unit has been called out by the Governor of North Carolina on two occasions. From September 6 to September 24, 1934, the Battery was on duty in Greensboro and at High Point, North Carolina, during the textile strike. In April, 1936, assistance was rendered to the inhabitants of its own town, the city having been swept by a tornado.

In other activities of a military nature, the Battery has participated in parades, escorts of honor and has passed in review at Kings Mountain before President Hoover. A fine record has been made in athletic events as well. The Battery takes part in all regimental sports and has won the soft ball championship for the past two years.

BATTERY AND COMBAT TRAIN—THIRD BATTALION

(Continued from page 238)

The first change in officer personnel came when Second Lieut. White resigned on March 6, 1931, to move to Asheville, North Carolina. He was succeeded by Corp. Charles W. McAnally, who received his commission on March 28, 1931. In the following year Capt. Davis resigned because of ill health and First Lieutenant Strickland was placed in command of the Battery. On April 6, 1933, First Lieutenant Strickland was promoted to Captain and Second Lieutenant McAnally was promoted to First Lieutenant. Corp. George W. Dickson being promoted to Second Lieutenant. Second Lieutenant Dickson resigned to move out of the city, and David J. Caldwell received the appointment of Corporal on July 20, 1936.

The Battery has attended eight encampments. Six of these encampments were at Fort Moultrie, South Carolina, during the summers of 1930 to 1935, inclusive, and the last two were at Fort Bragg, North Carolina. The organization has had only one assignment to special duty. It was ordered to High Point and Greensboro for strike duty and served from September 6 to September 23, 1934.



worldwartwoveterans.org